

PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
AMERICAN SOCIOLOGICAL SOCIETY

VOLUME XX

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

THE GALE & WATSON COMPANY
NEW YORK

THE MACMILLAN COMPANY OF CANADA, LIMITED
TORONTO

THE CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS
LONDON

THE HARVEY-LASCOMBE-PALMER
PRESS, CALCUTTA, BOMBAY, RANGOON, SINGAPORE

THE JAPANESE PRESS, LIMITED
TOKYO

PAPERS AND PROCEEDINGS

TWENTIETH ANNUAL MEETING

AMERICAN
SOCIOLOGICAL SOCIETY

HOLD AT NEW YORK

DECEMBER 29-31, 1923

VOLUME XX



THE CITY

SPONSORED FOR THE
AMERICAN SOCIOLOGICAL SOCIETY

BY

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

Copyright 1906 By
The American Mathematical Society
—
All Rights Reserved
—
Published July 1906

Composed and Printed By
The University of Chicago Press
Chicago, Ill.-U.S.A.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
THE CONCEPT OF PURSUIT IN ECONOMICS. <i>Robert E. Peck</i>	1
DIVISION OF SOCIAL PSYCHOLOGY	
In charge of <i>Henry S. Hagerline</i>	
THE NATURE OF HUMAN NATURE. <i>Edmund Foris</i>	15
THE FACTORS OF PERSONALITY IN THE URBAN ENVIRONMENT. <i>William I. Thomas</i>	30
SOCIAL DISTANCE IN THE CITY. <i>Henry S. Hagerline</i>	40
A SOCIAL PHILOSOPHY OF THE CITY. <i>Waldemar J. Szymanski</i>	47
DIVISION OF SOCIAL REMEDY	
In charge of <i>Edward R. Rutter</i>	
SOCIOLOGY AND URBANITY. <i>Edward R. Rutter</i>	53
THE BIOLOGICAL AND SOCIOLOGICAL PROBLEMS. <i>E. H. Sutherland</i>	58
THE ECONOMICS OF THE CITY. <i>August H. Johnson</i>	66
SOME EFFECTS OF SOCIAL SELECTION ON THE AMERICAN NEGRO. <i>Melville J. Heikkinen</i>	77
THE DWELLER IN PURCHASED ROOMS: AN URBAN TYPE. <i>Harvey W. Seligman</i>	83
SOME JEWISH TYPES OF FRANCHISING. <i>Louis Work</i>	90
DIVISION OF STATISTICAL SOCIOLOGY	
In charge of <i>P. Stuart Clayton</i>	
A REDEFINITION OF "CITY" IN TERMS OF DENSITY OF POPULATION <i>Walter F. Willers</i>	97
AMERICAN CITY BIRTH-RATES. <i>H. A. Wootton</i>	103
SOME ECONOMIC FACTORS IN THE DISPERSEDNESS OF THE SITES OF AMERICAN CITIES. <i>C. E. Gellie</i>	113
THE URBAN EXPANSION OF LIFE IN 1900 A.D. <i>Harold Earl</i>	118
THE STATISTICAL RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN POPULATION AND THE CITY PLAN. <i>Arnest P. Goodrich</i>	123
THE RATE OF GROWTH OF CHINESE CLASSES OF CITIES IN THE UNITED STATES. <i>J. M. Gellie</i>	129
POPULATION MOBILITY AND COMMUNITY ORGANIZATION. <i>LeRoy R. Brown</i>	135
MALADJUSTMENT OF YOUTH IN RELATION TO DENSITY OF POPULA- TION. <i>M. C. Shaw</i>	139

page

DIVISION OF HUMAN ECOLOGY

In charge of *Robert D. McKim*

THE SCOPE OF HUMAN ECOLOGY. <i>R. D. McKim</i>	141
THE RACE OF THE METROPOLITAN COMMUNITY. <i>H. S. S. Geer</i>	155
THE DISTRIBUTION OF COMMERCIALIZED VICES IN THE CITY: A SOCIOLOGICAL ANALYSIS. <i>Walter C. Sullivan</i>	164

DIVISION OF REGIONAL PLANNING

COMMUNITY PARTICIPATION IN CITY AND REGIONAL PLANNING
Emily M. Newton

THE MATERIAL AREAS OF THE CITY. *Harvey W. Serbaugh*

DIVISION OF COMMUNICATIONS

THE SCOPE OF RESEARCH ON INTERNATIONAL PROPAGANDA AND
OPINION. *Harold D. Lasswell*

AN INTERNATIONAL NEWS ORGANIZATION. *Walter S. Ruggie*

DIVISION OF SOCIAL RESEARCH

In charge of *C. E. Gable*

THE CITY AS A COMMUNITY: AN INTRODUCTION TO A RESEARCH PRO-
JECT. *Cliff C. Felt*

THE LOCAL COMMUNITY AS A UNIT OF THE PLANNING OF URBAN
RESIDENTIAL AREAS. *Orison Arthur Felt*

THE RESEARCH RESOURCES OF A TYPICAL AMERICAN CITY AS EX-
PLOITED BY THE CITY OF BUREAUO. *Niles Carpenter*

THE STUDY OF ETHNIC FACTORS IN COMMUNITY LIFE. *A. B. Ward*

SEGREGATION OF POPULATION TYPES IN THE KANSAS CITY AREA.
Stuart A. Quisenberry

THE EFFECT OF IMMIGRATION UPON THE INCREASE OF POPULATION
IN THE UNITED STATES. *J. M. Gable*

CHANGES IN OCCUPATION AND RESIDENTIAL STATUS OF SEVERAL HUN-
DREDS OF AMERICAN FAMILIES DURING FOUR GOVERNMENTS. *Pat-
rick A. Sevelin*

A TECHNIQUE FOR THE MEASUREMENT AND ANALYSIS OF PUBLIC
OPINION. *Floyd E. Allport and R. A. Hartman*

COMMUNITY, SOCIALIZATION, AND THE CHANGING NEWSPAPER: A
STUDY IN NEWSPAPER CONTENT. *Malcolm M. Willey*

TABLE OF CONTENTS

vii

SECTION OF RURAL SOCIOLGY

xiii

In charge of *Charles H. Ledy*

RESEARCH IN RURAL SOCIAL CONFLICT. *J. L. Howard* 149

DISCUSSION. *John R. McDougall* 169

RESEARCH IN GROUP ORGANIZATION. *Walter L. Moberg* 183

DISCUSSION. *C. R. Hofer* 203

DISCUSSION. *J. H. Hall* 219

A REVIEW OF RESEARCH IN RURAL SOCIOLOGY AT THE UNIVERSITY
OF MINNESOTA. *Carl C. Zimmerman* 231

REPORT OF THE MEMBERS OF THE SECTION ON THE FAULT

In charge of *Mrs. W. F. Danner* 245

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES OF THE SOCIETY

COMMITTEE ON SOCIAL ANTHROPOLOGY. *F. Stuart Chapin* 260

COMMITTEE ON AN ETHNOLOGY OF THE SOCIAL SCIENCES 281

REPORTS OF REPRESENTATIVES OF THE SOCIETY

THE SOCIAL-ECONOMIC RESEARCH COUNCIL. *F. Stuart Chapin* 287

PROGRAM OF THE TWENTY-THIRD ANNUAL MEETING 298

REPORT OF THE SECRETARY 306

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE 307

REPORT OF THE MANAGING BOARD 308

MINUTES OF THE MEETING OF THE EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE 311

MINUTES OF THE BUSINESS MEETING FOR REPORTS OF COMMISSIONERS 313

MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL BUSINESS MEETING 314

CONSTITUTION OF THE AMERICAN SOCIOLOGICAL SOCIETY 316

MEMBERSHIP LIST 318

THE CONCEPT OF POSITION IN SOCIOLOGY¹

ABSTRACT

The concept of position in sociology.—The sociologist's interest in human ecology is in man's position in other than an *social* as the definite and typical positions which the population occupies in natural space. In so far as social structure can be defined in terms of position, and social changes in terms of movement of the population, social phenomena are subject to mathematical measurement. The growth of a city is not a matter of mass aggregation of people, but involves changes in the central business district which are reflected in all parts of the city, the multiplication of professions and occupations, and land-use changes in land values, all of which are measurable in terms of mobility of the population. Social dimensions, such as mob violence, may be measured in terms of movement of people and of social mobilization, or the introduction of movement into the existing social order. Changes in social and economic status and degree of personal success or failure are registered in changes of location of residence. Local geography and transportation divide the city into areas which come to have definite occupational and population groups, each of which has a certain rate of mobility. However, not all social phenomena can be measured in terms of location, position, and mobility, for the true task of social measurement is not an unchanged individual but a changing attitude. Physical location are of importance only in they affect communication and contacts. Other factors which affect communication and contacts are the problem of measurement are the individuality of social experience and the inhibiting effect of self-consciousness. Nevertheless social scientists are frequently concerned with spatial relations, and hence are in a degree measurable.

Some thirty years ago Professor Eugenius Warming, of Copenhagen, published a little volume entitled *Plant Communities* (*Plantesamfund*). Warming's observations called attention to the fact that different species of plants tend to form permanent groups, which he called communities. Plant communities, it turned out, exhibit a good many of the traits of living organisms. They come into existence gradually, pass through certain characteristic changes, and eventually are broken up and succeeded by other communities of a very different sort. These observations later become the point of departure for a series of investigations which have since become familiar under the title "Ecology."

Ecology, in so far as it seeks to describe the actual distribution of plants and animals over the earth's surface, is in some very real

¹ Preliminary edition.

sense a geographical science. Human ecology, as the sociologists would like to use the term, is, however, not identical with geography, nor even with human geography. It is not man, but the community; not man's relation to the earth which he inhabits, but his relations to other men, that constitutes the unit.

Within the limits of every natural area the distribution of population tends to assume definite and typical patterns. Every local group exhibits a more or less definite constellation of the individual units that compose it. The form which this constellation takes, the position, in other words, of every individual in the community with reference to every other, so far as it can be described in general terms, constitutes what Durkheim and his school call the morphological aspect of society.⁹

Human ecology, as sociologists conceive it, seeks to emphasize not so much geography as space. In society we not only live together, but at the same time we live apart, and human relations can always be reckoned, with more or less accuracy, in terms of distance. In so far as social structure can be defined in terms of position, social changes may be described in terms of movement; and society exhibits, in one of its aspects, characters that can be measured and described in mathematical formulas.

Local communities may be compared with refectums to the areas which they occupy and with reference to the relative density of population distribution within those areas. Communities are not, however, mere population aggregates. Cities, particularly great cities, where the selection and segregation of the populations has gone farthest, display certain morphological characteristics which are not found in smaller population aggregates.

One of the incidents of size is diversity. Other things being equal, the larger community will have the wider division of labor. An examination a few years ago of the names of eminent persons listed in *Who's Who* indicated that in one large city (Chicago)

⁹ Geographers are probably not greatly interested in social morphology as such. On the other hand, sociologists are. Geographers, the historians, have been traditionally interested in the actual rather than the typical. Where are things actually located? What did actually happen? These are the questions that geography and history have sought to answer. See *An Introduction to Geographical History*, by M. Lucien Febvre.

there were, in addition to the 909 occupations listed by the census, 116 other occupations claimed as professions. The number of professions requiring special and scientific training for their practice is an index and a measure of the intellectual life of the community. For the intellectual life of a community is measured not merely by the scholastic attainments of the average citizen, nor even by the communal intelligence-quotient, but by the extent to which rational methods have been applied to the solution of communal problems—health, industry, and social control, for example.

One reason why cities have always been the centers of intellectual life is that they have not only made possible, but have enforced, an individualization and a diversification of tasks. Only as every individual is permitted and compelled to focus his attention upon some small area of the common human experience, only as he learns to concentrate his efforts upon some small segment of the common task, can the vast co-operation which civilization demands be maintained.

In an interesting and suggestive paper read before the American Sociological Society at its meeting in Washington in 1923, Professor Burgess sketched the processes involved in the growth of cities. The growth of cities has usually been described in terms of extensions of territory and increase in numbers. The city itself has been identified with an administrative area, the municipality; but the city, with which we are here concerned, is not a formal and administrative entity. It is rather a product of natural forces, extending its own boundaries more or less independently of the limits imposed upon it for political and administrative purposes. This has become to such an extent a recognized fact that in any thorough-going study of the city, either as an economic or a social unit, it has been found necessary to take account of natural, rather than official, city boundaries. Thus, in the city-planning studies of New York City, under the direction of the Russell Sage Foundation, New York City includes a territory of 5,900 square miles, including in that area something like one hundred minor administrative units, cities, and villages, with a total population of 7,000,000.

We have thought of the growth of cities as taking place by a mere aggregation. But an increase in population at any point with-

in the urban area is inevitably reflected and felt in every other part of the city. The extent to which such an increase of population in one part of the city is reflected in every other depends very largely upon the character of the local transportation system. Every extension and multiplication of the means of transportation connecting the periphery of the city with the center tends to bring more people to the central business district, and to bring them there oftener. This increases the congestion at the center; it increases, eventually, the height of office buildings and the value of the land on which these buildings stand. The influence of land values at the business center radiates from that point to every part of the city. If the growth at the center is rapid it increases the diameter of the area held for speculative purposes just outside the center. Property held for speculation is usually allowed to deteriorate. It easily acquires the character of a slum; that is to say, an area of casual and transient population, an area of dirt and disorder, "of misdeeds and of lost souls." These neglected and sometimes abandoned regions become the points of first settlement of immigrants. Here are located our ghettos, and sometimes our bohémias, our Greenwich Villages, where artists and radicals seek refuge from the fundamentalism and the Rotarianism, and, in general, the limitations and restrictions of a Philistine World. Every large city tends to have its Greenwich Village just as it has its Wall Street.

The growth of the city involves not merely the addition of numbers, but all the incidental changes and movements that are inevitably associated with the efforts of every individual to find his place in the vast complexities of urban life. The growth of new regions, the multiplication of preferences and occupations, the incidental increase in land values which urban expansion brings—all are involved in the processes of city growth, and can be measured in terms of changes of position of individuals with reference to other individuals, and to the community as a whole. Land values can be reckoned, for example, in terms of mobility of population. The highest land values exist at points where the largest number of people pass in the course of twenty-four hours.

The community, as distinguished from the individuals who compose it, has an indefinite life-span. We know that communities

come into existence, expand and flourish for a time, and then decline. This is as true of human societies as it is of plant communities. We do not know with any precision as yet the rhythm of these changes. We do know that the community suffers the individuals who compose it. And this is one reason for the seemingly inevitable and perennial conflict between the interests of the individual and the community. This is one reason why it costs more to police a growing city than one which is stationary or declining.

Every new generation has to learn to accommodate itself to an order which is defined and maintained mainly by the older. Every society imposes some sort of discipline upon its members. Individuals grow up, are incorporated into the life of the community, and eventually drop out and disappear. But the community, with the moral order which it embodies, lives on. The life of the community therefore involves a kind of metabolism. It is constantly assimilating new individuals, and just as steadily, by death or otherwise, eliminating older ones. But assimilation is not a simple process, and, above all else, takes time.

The problem of assimilating the native-born is a very real one; it is the problem of the education of children in the homes and of adolescents in the schools. But the assimilation of adult migrants, finding for them places in the communal organization, is a more serious problem: it is the problem of adult education, which we have just in recent years begun to consider with any real sense of its importance.

There is another aspect of the situation which we have hardly considered. Communities whose population increase is due to the excess of births over deaths and communities whose increase is due to immigration exhibit important differences. Where growth is due to immigration, social change is of necessity much more rapid and more profound. Land values, for one thing, increase more rapidly; the replacement of buildings and machinery, the movement of population, changes in occupation, increases in wealth, and reversals in social position proceed at a more rapid tempo. In general, society tends to approach conditions which are now recognized as characteristic of the frontier.

In a society in which great and rapid changes are in progress

there is a greater need for public education of the sort that we ordinarily gain through the public press, through discussion and conversation. On the other hand, since personal observation and tradition, upon which common sense, as well as the more systematic investigations of science, in former times, were not able to keep pace with changes in conditions, there occurs what has been described by Ogden as the phenomenon of "cultural lag." Our political knowledge and our common sense do not keep up with the actual changes that are taking place in our common life. The result is, perhaps, that as the public feels itself drifting, legislative enactments are multiplied, but actual control is decreased. Then, as the public realizes the futility of legislative enactments, there is a demand for more drastic action, which expresses itself in ill-defined mass movements and, often, in more mob violence. For example, the lynchings in the southern states and the race riots in the North.

So far as these disorders are in any sense related to movements of population—and recent studies of race riots and lynchings indicate that they are—the study of what we have described as social metabolism may furnish an index, if not an explanation, of the phenomenon of race riots.

One of the incidents of the growth of the community is the social selection and segregation of the population, and the creation, on the one hand, of natural social groups, and on the other, of natural social areas. We have become aware of this process of segregation in the case of the immigrants, and particularly in the case of the so-called historical races, peoples who, whether immigrants or not, are distinguished by racial marks. The Chinatowns, the Little Sicilies, and the other so-called "ghettos" with which students of urban life are familiar are special types of a more general species of natural area which the conditions and tendencies of city life inevitably produce.

Such segregations of population so three take place, first, upon the basis of language and of culture, and second, upon the basis of race. Within these immigrant colonies and racial ghettos, however, other processes of selection inevitably take place which bring about segregation based upon vocational interests, upon intelligence, and personal abilities. The result is that the homogeneity, the more enter-

getic, and the more ambitious very soon emerge from their ghettos and immigrant colonies and move into an area of second immigrant settlement, or perhaps into a cosmopolitan area in which the members of several immigrant and racial groups meet and live side by side. More and more, as the ties of race, of language, and of culture are weakened, successful individuals move out and eventually find their places in business and in the professions, among the older population group which has ceased to be identified with any language or racial group. The point is that change of occupation, personal success or failure—changes of economic and social status, in short—tend to be registered in changes of location. The physical or ecological organization of the community, in the long run, responds to and reflects the occupational and the cultural. Social selection and segregation, which create the natural groups, determine at the same time the natural areas of the city.

The modern city differs from the ancient in one important respect. The ancient city grew up around a fortress; the modern city has grown up around a market. The ancient city was the center of a region which was relatively self-sufficient. The goods that were produced were mainly for home consumption, and not for trade beyond the limits of the local community. The modern city, on the other hand, is likely to be the center of a region of very highly specialized production, with a corresponding widely extended trade area. Under these circumstances the main outlines of the modern city will be determined (a) by local geography and (a) by routes of transportation.

Local geography, modified by railroads and other major means of transportation, all connecting, as they inevitably do, with the larger industries, furnish the broad lines of the city plan. But these broad outlines are likely to be overlaid and modified by another and a different distribution of population and of institutions, of which the central retail shopping area is the center. Within this central downtown area itself certain forms of business, the shops, the hotels, theaters, wholesale houses, office buildings, and banks, all tend to fall into definite and characteristic patterns, as if the position of every form of business and building in the area were somehow fixed and determined by its relation to every other.

Out on the periphery of the city, again, industrial and residential suburbs, dormitory towns, and satellite cities seem to find, in some natural and inevitable manner, their predetermined places. Within the area bounded on the one hand by the central business district and on the other by the suburbs, the city tends to take the form of a series of concentric circles. These different regions, located at different relative distances from the center, are characterized by different degrees of mobility of the population.

The area of greatest mobility, i.e., of movement and change of population, is naturally the business center itself. Here are the hotels, the dwelling-places of the transients. Except for the few permanent dwellers in these hotels, the business center, which is the city *par excellence*, empties itself every night and fills itself every morning. Outside the city, in this narrower sense of the term, are the shums, the dwelling-places of the casuals. On the edge of the shums there are likely to be regions, already in process of being submerged, characterized as the "rooming-house areas," the dwelling-places of bohemians, transient adventurers of all sorts, and the unsettled young folk of both sexes. Beyond these are the apartment-house areas, the region of small families and delicatessen shops. Finally, out beyond all else, are the regions of duplex apartments and of single dwellings, where people still own their houses and raise children, as they do, to be sure, in the shums.

The typical urban community is actually much more complicated than this description indicates, and there are characteristic variations for different types and sizes of cities. The main point, however, is that everywhere the community tends to conform to some pattern, and this pattern invariably turns out to be a constellation of typical urban areas, all of which can be geographically located and specially defined.

Natural areas are the habitats of natural groups. Every typical urban area is likely to contain a characteristic selection of the population of the community as a whole. In great cities the divergence in manners, in standards of living, and in general outlook on life in different urban areas is often astonishing. The difference in sex and age groups, perhaps the most significant features of social life, are strikingly divergent for different natural areas. There are regions

in the city in which there are almost no children, areas occupied by the residential hotels, for example. There are regions where the number of children is relatively very high: in the slums, in the middle-class residential suburbs, in which the newly married usually graduate from their first honeymoon apartments in the city. There are other areas occupied almost wholly by young unmarried people, boy and girl bachelors. There are regions where people almost never vote, except at national elections; regions where the divorce rate is higher than it is for any state in the Union, and other regions in the same city where there are almost no divorces. There are areas infested by boy gangs and the athletic and political clubs into which the members of these gangs or the gangs themselves frequently graduate. There are regions in which the suicide rate is excessive; regions in which there is, as recorded by statistics, an excessive amount of juvenile delinquency, and other regions in which there is almost none.

All this emphasizes the importance of location, position, and mobility as indices for measuring, describing, and eventually explaining, social phenomena. Burgess has defined mobility as "just the idea of motion which we term when we think of it by itself, when, so to speak, from motion we abstract mobility." Mobility measures social change and social disorganization, because social change almost always involves some incidental change of position in space, and all social change, even that which we describe as progress, involves some social disorganization. In the paper already referred to, Professor Burgess points out that various forms of social disorganization seem to be roughly correlated with changes in city life that can be measured in terms of mobility. All this suggests a further speculation. Since so much that students of society are ordinarily interested in seems to be intimately related to position, distribution, and movements in space, it is not impossible that all we ordinarily conceive as social may eventually be construed and described in terms of space and the changes of position of the individuals within the limits of a natural area; that is to say, within the limits of an area of competitive co-operation. Under such interesting conditions as these all social phenomena might eventually become subject to measurement, and sociology would

become actually what some persons have sought to make it, a branch of statistics.

Such a scheme of description and explanation of social phenomena, if it could be carried out without too great a simplification of the facts, would certainly be a happy solution of some of the fundamental logical and epistemological problems of sociology. Reduce all social relations to relations of space and it would be possible to apply to human relations the fundamental logic of the physical sciences. Social phenomena would be reduced to the elementary movements of individuals, just as physical phenomena, chemical action, and the qualities of matter, heat, sound, and electricity are reduced to the elementary movements of molecules and atoms.

The difficulty is that in kinetic theories of matter, elements are assumed to remain unchanged. That is, of course, what we mean by element and elementary. Since the only changes that physical science reckons with are changes in space, all qualitative differences are reduced to quantitative differences, and so made subject to description in mathematical terms. In the case of human and social relations, on the other hand, the elementary units—that is to say, the individual men and women who enter into these different combinations—are notoriously subject to change. They are so far from representing homogeneous units that any thoroughgoing mathematical treatment of them seems impossible.

Society, as John Dewey has remarked, exists in and through communication, and communication involves not a translation of energies, such as seems to take place between individual social units, for example, in suggestion or imitation, two of the terms to which sociologists have at various times sought to reduce all social phenomena; but rather communication involves a transformation in the individuals who thus communicate. And this transformation goes on unceasingly with the accumulation of individual experiences in individual minds.

If human behavior could be reduced again, as some psychologists have sought to reduce it, to a few elementary instincts, the application of the kinetic theories of the physical sciences to the explanation of social life would be less difficult. But these instincts,

even if they may be said to exist, are in constant process of change through the accumulation of memories and habits. And these changes are so great and continuous that to treat individual men and women as constant and homogeneous social units involves too great an abstraction. That is the reason why we are driven finally, in the explanation of human conduct and society, to psychology. In order to make comprehensible the changes which take place in society it is necessary to reckon with the changes which take place in the individual units of which society seems to be composed. The consequence is that the social element ceases to be the individual and becomes an attitude, the individual's tendency to act. Not individuals, but attitudes, interact to maintain social organizations and to produce social changes.

This conception means that geographical barriers and physical distances are significant for sociology only when and where they define the conditions under which communication and social life are actually maintained. But human geography has been profoundly modified by human invention. The telegraph, telephone, newspaper, and radio, by covering the world into one vast whispering-gallery, have dissolved the distances and broken through the isolation which once separated races and people. New devices of communication are steadily multiplying, and incidentally complicating, social relations. The history of communication is, in a very real sense, the history of civilization. Language, writing, the printing press, the telegraph, telephone, and radio mark epochs in the history of mankind. But these, it would be said, would have lost most of their present significance if they had not been accompanied by an increasingly wider division of labor.

I have said that society exists in and through communication. By means of communication individuals share in a common experience and maintain a common life. It is because communication is fundamental to the existence of society that geography and all the other factors that limit or facilitate communication may be said to enter into its structure and organization at all. Under these circumstances the concept of position, of distance, and of mobility have come to have a new significance. Mobility is important as a sociological concept only in so far as it involves new social contact, and

physical distance is significant for social relations only when it is possible to interpret it in terms of social distance.

The social organism—and that is one of the most fundamental and disconcerting things about it—is made up of units capable of locomotion. The fact that every individual is capable of movement in space assures him an experience that is private and peculiar to himself, and this experience, which the individual acquires in the course of his adventures in space, affords him, in so far as it is unique, a point of view for independent and individual action. It is the individual's possession and consciousness of a unique experience, and his disposition to think and act in terms of it, that constitutes him finally a person.

The child, whose actions are determined mainly by its reflexes, has at first no such independence and no such individuality, and is, as a matter of fact, not a person.

It is this diversity in the experiences of individual men that makes communication necessary and conscious possible. If we always responded in like manner to like stimulation there would not be, so far as I can see, any necessity for communication, nor any possibility of abstract and reflective thought. The demand for knowledge arises from the very necessity of checking up and finding these divergent individual experiences, and of reducing them to terms which make them intelligible to all of us. A rational mind is simply one that is capable of making its private impulses public and intelligible. It is the business of science to reduce the inarticulate expression of our personal feelings to a common universe of discourse, and to create out of our private experiences an objective and intelligible world.

We not only have, each of us, our private experiences, but we are acutely conscious of them, and much concerned to protect them from invasion and misinterpretation. Our self-consciousness is just our consciousness of these individual differences of experience, together with a sense of their ultimate incommunicability. This is the basis of all our reserves, personal and racial; the basis, also, of our opinions, attitudes, and prejudices. If we were quite certain that everyone was capable of taking us, and all that we regard as personal to us, at our own valuation; if, in other words, we were as

naïve as children, or if, on the other hand, we were all as suggestible and lacking in reserve as some hysterics, we should probably have neither persons nor society. For a certain isolation and a certain resistance to social influences and social suggestion is just as much a condition of sound personal existence as of a wholesome society. It is just as indispensable that we should have persons without privacy as it is that we should have society without persons.

It is evident, then, that space is not the only obstacle to communication, and that social distance cannot always be adequately measured in purely physical terms. The final obstacle to communication is self-consciousness.

What is the meaning of this self-consciousness, this reserve, this shyness, which we so frequently feel in the presence of strangers? It is certainly not always fear of physical violence. It is the fear that we will not make a good impression; the fear that we are not looking our best; that we shall not be able to live up to our conception of ourselves, and particularly, that we shall not be able to live up to the conception which we should like other persons to have of us. We experience this shyness in the presence of our own children. It is only before our most intimate friends that we are able to relax wholly, and so be utterly undignified and at ease. It is only under such circumstances, if ever, that communication is complete and that the distances which separate individuals are entirely dissolved.

This world of communication and of "distances," in which we all seek to maintain some sort of privacy, personal dignity, and poise, is a dynamic world, and has an order and a character quite its own. In this social and moral order the conception which each of us has of himself is limited by the conception which every other individual, in the same limited world of communication, has of himself, and of every other individual. The consequence is—and this is true of any society—every individual finds himself in a struggle for status; a struggle to preserve his personal prestige, his point of view, and his self-respect. He is able to maintain them, however, only to the extent that he can gain for himself the recognition of everyone else whose estimate seems important; that is to say, the estimate of everyone else who is in his set or in his society.

From this struggle for status no philosophy of life has yet discovered a refuge. The individual who is not concerned about his status in some society is a hermit, even when his seclusion is in a city crowd. The individual whose conception of himself is not at all determined by the conceptions that other persons have of him is probably insane.

Ultimately the society in which we live invariably turns out to be a moral order in which the individual's position, as well as his conception of himself—which is the core of his personality—is determined by the attitudes of other individuals and by the standards which the group uphold. In such a society the individual becomes a person. A person is simply an individual who has somewhere, in some society, social status; but status turns out finally to be a matter of distance—social distance.

It is because geography, occupation, and all the other factors which determine the distribution of population determine so irresistibly and fatally the place, the group, and the associates with whom each one of us is bound to live that spatial relations come to have, for the study of society and human nature, the importance which they do.

It is because social relations are so frequently and so inevitably correlated with spatial relations; because physical distances so frequently are, or seem to be, the indices of social distances, that statistics have any significance whatever for sociology. And this is true, finally, because it is only as social and physical facts can be reduced to, or correlated with, spatial facts that they can be measured at all.

DEVISION (IN SOCIAL PSYCHOLOGY)

THE NATURE OF HUMAN NATURE

ELLSWORTH FARIS
The University of Chicago

ABSTRACT

The nature of human nature.—Human nature, not originally a scientific term, has been employed to signify the set which includes as well as to include the inevitable qualities of strength and inner gaudiness. Consideration of our own nature yields from our comparison in imagination of our own conduct with that of others. Ideation, consideration of others is possible when we can imagine ourselves participating in the same actions. Human nature, therefore, is a product of the sympathetic imagination. Human nature forms a barrier to the sympathy and may be dissolved in three stages, namely, selective group sympathies, scientific problems of nature and culture, and universal sympathy of each man with every other human physiognomy. Social institutions do not arise out of human nature, therefore human nature is a collective phenomenon. The traditional instincts are more conditioned by social culture. Human nature begins in the primary group, is extremely being shared, unable to escape the influence of social movements, and reaches its ultimate expression in individuality and distinctive objects, with the result of the making of multiple social forms. Human nature involves a unique experiment which sets the processes of conduct and will.

Human nature, as English vernacular speech uses it, is a very paradoxical term. On the one hand it is the culprit explaining, if not justifying, acts that are wicked and legends that are weak. When our priests and pastors are disappointed in us, human nature is our alibi. It nullifies the work of preachers and prohibitionists, and might almost be defined as that with which fanatical reformers fail to reckon. On the other hand, human nature is sometimes a beautiful discovery and a pleasant surprise. When queer, fierce, and savage folk act in a comprehensible fashion we call them human as an honorific ascription. When human nature was discovered in the slaves it led inevitably to their emancipation. Seen in the untouchables of India, it is at this moment in process of raising their status. To find them human is good and leads men to praise and draw near.

In the attempt to sharpen the definition of the term, which is

the object of this paper, it is proposed to consider: how the experience of human nature arises; some obstacles to its realization; the relation of heredity to heritage; with a briefer mention of the mutability of human nature and the problem of individuality.

There is, then, first of all, this question: How did you and I get to be human, and how do others come to *seem* to be human? Every careful reader of Cooley and Mead has long been familiar with a clear answer to the first part of the question. One's consciousness of one's self arises within a social situation as a result of the way in which one's actions and gestures are defined by the notices and gestures of others. We not only judge ourselves by others, but we literally judge that we are selves as the result of what others do and say. We become human, to ourselves, when we are met and answered, opposed and blamed, praised and encouraged. The process is mediate, not immediate. It is the work of the activity of the constructive imagination, which is still the best term by which to denote the redintegrative behavior in which there is a present symbol with a past reference and a future consequence.

The process results in a more or less consistent picture of how we appear, the specific content of which is found in the previously experienced social gestures. Not that all men treat us alike. It is trite to say that we have many selves, but it is profoundly true, and there are as many as the persons with whom we have social relations. If Babbit be husband, father, vestryman, school trustee, rotarian, and clandestine lover he obviously plays several different rôles. These rôles, or personalities, or phases of his personality are built up into a more or less consistent picture of how one appears in the eyes of others. We are conscious of ourselves if, when, and only when, we are conscious that we are acting like another. These rôles are differently evaluated. Some have a high, others a low, rating, and one's comparative evaluation of the worth of his membership in his several groups has a social explanation, in spite of the fact that many would seek a physiological explanation.

As a banker or realtor Babbit may stand high, though as a golfer he may be a duff; his church status may be low and his club

self high, and so through the list. The movements, vocabulary, habits, and emotions he employs in these different rôles are all accessible to careful study and accurate record, but the point can hardly be obvious since it is so widely neglected that the explanation of these habits and phrases and gestures that accompany the several rôles is to be sought chiefly in the study of the group traditions and social expectations of the several institutions where he belongs. No accessible inventory of his infantile impulses would enable the prediction of the various behavior complexes concerned in the several personal rôles. Moreover, whatever the list of personalities or rôles may be, there is always room for one more and, indeed, for many more. When war comes Rabbit will probably be a member of the committee of public defense. He may become executive officer of a law enforcement league yet to be formed. He may divorce his wife or elope with his stenographer or misuse the mails and become a federal prisoner in Leavenworth. Each experience will mean a new rôle with new personal attitudes and a new sociological conception of himself.

One's conception of one's self is, therefore, the result of an imagined construct of a rôle in a social group depending upon the defining gestures of others and involving in the most diverse types of personality the same physiological mechanisms and organs. Both correct and pillar of society, churchman and patron of bootleggers, employ receptors such as eyes, ears, and nose, and effectors including arms, legs, and tongue. The way in which these are organized is, however, only to be investigated by studying the collective aspects of behavior. Your personality, as you conceive it, results from the defining movements of others.

And if this be true it is a foreboding certain that our conception of other selves is likewise a social resultant. The meaning of the other's acts and gestures is put together into an imagined unity of organization which is our experience or conception of what the other one is. In Cooley's phrase, the solid facts of social life are the imaginations we construct of gestures. It is not the blood and bones of my friend that I think of when I recall him as such. It is rather the imagined responses which I can summon as the result of my experience with him. Should misunderstandings arise and friendship

be shattered, his nervous organization and blood count would probably remain unaltered, though to me he would be an utterly different person. Whether he be my friend or my enemy depends axiologically upon my imagination concerning him. In order to deal with this material we must imagine imaginations.

The ability to conceive of human actions thus always involves the ability to take the rôle of another in imagination and to discover in this manner qualities that we recognize in ourselves. We regard as inhuman or non-human all conduct which is so strange that we cannot readily imagine ourselves engaging in it. We speak of inhuman cruelty when atrocities are so hard-heartedly cruel that we cannot conceive of ourselves as inflicting them. We speak of inhuman stupidity if the action is so far remote from intelligent behavior that we feel entirely foreign to it. And conversely, in the behavior of non-human animals and, in extreme cases, with regard to plants and even inanimate objects, there is a tendency to attribute unreflectively human motives and feelings. This accounts for the voluminous literature of the "narrow fakers." To sympathize with the appealing eyes of a pet dog, or the dying look of a sick cat, or to view the last gasps of a slain deer is to have just this experience. Wheeler, a foremost authority on the behavior of insects, writes of "sympathy" of the difference between her eggs on the part of a mother wasp, and of the "interest" that other insects take in the welfare of their progeny. The fables and animal stories of primitive and of civilized peoples could not have been spoken but for this tendency of our imagination to attribute human qualities when some behavior gives a clue of similarity to our own inner life. Examples of this process could be indefinitely cited from St. Francis preaching sermons to his "brother wolf" and to the birds, the romantic poets who speak to the clouds and get messages from the waves, the lover whose pathetic fallacy sees impudence in the drooping of the rose when Miral is late to her tryst, all the way to Opal, who loved the fir tree because he had an "understanding soul." The experience is entirely normal. The most unromantic mechanist may, in emotional moments, be carried unreflectively into an unwitting and involuntary attribution of human impulses and motives to non-human objects.

Human nature is, therefore, that quality which we attribute to others as the result of introspective behavior. There is involved a certain revival of our own past, with its hopes, fears, loves, angers and other subjective experiences which in an immediate and unreflective way we read into the behavior of another. The German concept *einfühlung* while not exactly the same notion, includes the process here denoted. It is more than sympathy; it is "empathy."

Now the process wherein this takes place is primarily emotional. The mechanism is operative in all real art. In our modern life the drama and the novel are largely responsible for the broadening of our sympathies and the enlarging of our sociological fraternities. There is some plausibility to the disturbing remark of a colleague of the writer who declared that one can learn more about human nature today from literature than from science, so called. If federal regulation continues to increase it might be well to pass a law forcing all parents of small children to read *The Way of All Flesh*. Books on criminology are valuable, but so is *The House of the Dead*. Culprits, offenders, and violators of our code are human, but in order that we may realize the fact it is necessary for us to see their behavior presented concretely so that we can understand and, understanding, forgive. "There, but for the grace of God, goes John Wesley." Perhaps you and I might have been murderers.

There is a curious, and at first, puzzling, difference in the attitude of two groups of specialists concerning the nature and the mental capacity of preliterate or so-called "primitive" peoples. The anthropologists and sociologists of the present day are almost unanimous in their opinion that so-called "savages" do not differ in their mental capacity or emotional possibility from modern civilized peoples, taken by and large and as a whole. Contemporary biologists, on the other hand, are in every case very reluctant to admit this, and many of them categorically and insistently deny it. Now it cannot be the result of logical conclusions from research methods of scientific man in the case of the biologists, for their work is confined chiefly to anatomical structures and the physiology of segments. Their conclusions arise from other than focal interests.

On the face of it the situation is curious. The biologist has long ago demonstrated the surprisingly essential identity of the nervous system in all mammals. The cat or the dog is almost as useful for the vivisectional investigation of the human nervous system as a human subject would be. Element for element, the nervous system of the sheep is the same as in man, the differences being quantitative. *A fortiori*, the nervous system of the Eskimo and the German are not significantly different. The biologist works with identical material, but concludes by assuming great and significant differences between the different races. The anthropologist and sociologist works with strongly contrasted phenomena. He discusses and studies polyandry, witchcraft, and shamanism, socially approved infanticide, and cannibalism, and such divergent practices that one would expect him to post much greater differences than even his biologist colleague would assert. An investigator from Mars (one may always invoke this disinterested witness) would probably expect the biologist who studies identical forms to be inclined to rate them all alike, and might infer that the anthropologist who studies such divergent customs would place them in a contrasting series.

The explanation seems fairly apparent. The biologist deals objectively, thinking in terms of dissection and physical structure. The anthropologist deals sympathetically and imaginatively. His work takes him into the field where he gets behind the divergencies and finds that the objects of his study have pride, love, fear, curiosity, and the other human qualities which he recognizes in himself, the differences being only in the form and expression. Thus, by an introspective sympathy, he comes to know them as human.

The limitations of introspective psychology need no elaboration in these days when extreme behaviorism has thrown out the infant with the bath. The uncontrolled exaggerations that arose out of the unverifiable imaginings of introspectionists brought about a violent reaction not wholly undeserved. It is not proposed here to make even a disguised plea for introspective methods. The essential point is not the desirability, but the inevitability, of just this type of imagination by which alone we recognize others as hu-

man, and which ultimately rests on our ability to identify in others what we know to be true in ourselves.

Imaginative sympathy enables us to recognize human nature when we see it and even to assume it where it is not. Conversely, when the behavior is so different that we lack the introspective clue we find difficulty in calling it human. Such limitation is more true of our emotional moments than of calm and reflective periods. Recent questions on race prejudice reveal the fact that, in the American group which was investigated, the most violent race prejudices, the greatest social distance, existed in respect of the Turks. It was further revealed that most of those who felt a strong aversion against Turks had never seen a Turk, but they had heard and read and believed stories of their behavior which account for the attitude. One story describes Turkish soldiers stripping a captured pregnant woman, betting on the sex of the fetus, and disemboweling her to see who should win the money. Such conduct we call inhuman since we cannot imagine ourselves as engaging in it under any circumstances. If we are to regard all members of the genus homo as human it is essential that the traditions of all races and their mores be sufficiently like our own to enable us to understand them sympathetically. It is easy to show that Americans who go to Turkey and understand the Turks not only find them human, but often praise and admire them. And all because the empathic imagination enables us to play their part and understand their motives.

II

The chief limitation to the imaginative sympathy enabling us to call others human is the phenomenon which Sumner calls *ethnocentrism*. By an extension of the term, which is here presented with a prayer for indulgence, we may distinguish three types of ethnocentrism which are in effect three degrees of the phenomenon. Ethnocentrism, as ordinarily used, is the emotional attitude which places high value on one's own customs and traditions and belittles all others, putting as least valuable those that differ most. The universality of ethnocentrism is evidenced from the discovery that all preliterate peoples who have considered the question have worked out the answer in the same terms. It is obvious to a Nordic that the

African and Mongol are inferior to himself, and hardly less obvious that the Mediterranean is intermediate between his own highness and the low-browed tribes of the tropic forests. But for more than a generation it has been familiar to specialists that Ektima, Zulma, and Pushlon have exactly the same feeling toward us. The customs with which we are familiar are best. Mores which differ most widely arise from the social life of an inferior people. We are supremely human; they are only partially so. To Herbert Spencer the high-headed and proud-hearted Kaffir—who would in their turn have spoken contemptuously of his bald head and his helplessness in the forest—were intermediate between the chimpanzee and the English. They were only partly human. The writer of these lines once made what he felt to be a very good speech to an audience of naked savages, speaking in their own tongue with certain native proverbs and allusions to their folk-tales. The reward for this skill was the frank and surprised admission that at least one white man was intelligent and could make a decent argument like any other human being. The Texas farmers whose province had been invaded by an agricultural colony of Bohemians used to refer to them as hardly human since their women worked in the fields and often the whole family went barefooted. Ethnocentric narrowness includes the group in sympathy-proof segment which blinds men to the human qualities of differing peoples.

The second form of ethnocentrism is harder to establish, but must be asserted. It is seen in its quietness in the writings of McDougall and his followers. Human nature consists of instincts and if a list of these be called for they are promptly produced. The instinct of warfare is automatic and the proof is found in the military history of our people. But the list of instincts turns out to be merely a restating and hypostatization of our own social customs. The instincts have been set down in a fixed list because men failed to distinguish between their immediate social heritage and the in-born tendencies of their infants. It is therefore a kind of scientific ethnocentrism, which conceives as native and human that which is acquired and social and leads to the conclusion that those with widely different customs must either have some instinct omitted from their repertory, as McDougall plainly says of some of the in-

terior Borneo tribes, or also (and this seems to be the same thing) they have these instincts in a different degree from those which we have received from our forebears; that is to say, the customs of other people, if they are sufficiently different, are due to the fact that their nature is not quite like ours. They are really not quite human, or, to say the least, differently human.

The third variety of ethnocentrism is somewhat more subtle. It is the limitation due to language. It is the penalty for having to speak in one language without knowledge of the others. The dreary list of sentiments, feelings, and emotions in some books is written as if all the words in the world were English words. We make sharp distinctions between fear, terror, and awe and, forgetting that these are limited to our vocabulary, expect to find the fundamental traits of human nature adequately described thereby. If we read German we may become interested in the distinction between *Mut* and *Teserheit*. Not knowing Japanese, we lose the precious insight which their idiom would give us in the inability of their language to make a sentence mean the subject of a transitive verb. A yet unpublished statement by a most eminent psychologist, written three months ago, is concerned with a discussion of "what emotions do" and "what intelligence does," in the behavior of human beings. No Japanese would make such an egregious blunder—not necessarily because of different capacity for analysis, but because his mother-tongue is incapable of such atrocious metaphysical reification. Linguistic ethnocentrism, if we may so name this, would disappear if our minds were competent and our years enough to allow us to know all the languages of the earth; but until *utopia* comes the handicap can be partly overcome by a conscious recognition of its existence and by an elaborate and repeated attempt to get outside of the limitations of our own etymology into a sympathetic appreciation of the forms of speech of stranger men.

Ethnocentrism, then, is essentially egotism. It is enthusiasm for our own due to ignorance of others. It is an appreciation of what we have and a depreciation of what differs. It is essentially a lacking of sympathetic dramatization of the point of view of another. It must be transcended if we are really to know what profound varieties human nature may assume.

III

From the question of how human nature is moulded it is a natural transition to the problem of how it is constituted. The current form of most interest is an old problem still exciting lively interest; the relation of inherited tendencies to social organisation; the relation of instincts to institutions; heredity, to environment; nature, to nurture.

Current discussions of instinct reveal surprising initial agreements among authors who seem to be, and who imagine themselves to be, very different. Allport rejects instincts and McDougall has a fixed list (subject to periodical revision), yet both Allport and McDougall agree in making an uncritical assumption that the customs and institutions of man are the outgrowth of the infantile and adolescent inherited impulses. Thus warfare is ascribed to the instinct of pugnacity, to which statement Allport objects and asserts that it is rather due to the conditioning of the prepotent reflex of struggling. It would be easy to make a long list of citations, but at random one may mention Farber, Trotter, and Bartlett. To such men the key to the understanding lies in an adequate genetic psychology. If we could only get at the infant and chart all his initial responses and impulses, they feel the problem of social organisation would be solved.

This paper is written under the conviction that sociology and social psychology must rely chiefly on facts from the collective life of societies for their material. Two fields of inquiry, among many study of preliterate peoples and the other is the consideration of others, can be cited as providing relevant material. One is the modern isolated religious groups. There is found among primitive people such a protean variety of social and cultural organisation, such various forms of religion, political, and family life, that it would seem impossible to account for them on the basis of definite instincts. When one society refuses entirely to produce children, another tribe kills all unbetrothed girls, still another practices infant cannibalism, while yet others manifest tender solicitude for all their children, and when unto these are added accounts of bizarre marriage customs and religious conceptions and tendencies, it is

hard to see how the conception can be carried through without assuming different instincts in each tribe.

The isolated religious sects of the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries are even more valuable to the theorist since the complete history of many of the customs is known, an advantage not possessed by the ethnologist as a rule. It is possible to describe in detail a time when there were no Quakers, Dunkards, Mormons, Shakers, or Perfectionists. The rise of polygamy can be traced in Mormonism, and the abandonment of the marriage relation among the Shakers can be dated and described.

McDougall has seen this difficulty and has met it with a certain success. He has only to assume that strikingly different customs have been produced by peoples with differing instincts, or with instincts of different degrees of strength or intensity. The Shakers would therefore be adequately explained by assuming a selection of people who had so far instincts, or very weak ones. The peaceful tribes would be those lacking the instinct of pugnacity, which leads him to the logical conclusion that the French have a different instinct from the English, and to the popular psychology which gives to the Anglo-Saxons the instinct for representative government which the Italians and Orientals are assumed to lack.

Thus the assumption that instincts produce customs turns out to be a mere tautology, and the human race disappears as a biological species. A zoologist who describes the migrating season of the breeding habits of swan or the incubating instincts of penguins is dealing with a single species whose members exhibit a universality of action. But if this formulation of instincts be followed out, every tribe or race must be assumed to have different instincts, and the basic error of the whole instinct psychology stands revealed. Then instinct merely becomes another name for custom.

Were all our knowledge of human nature limited to a single flash of information through a given moment of time it might be impossible to criticize this serious error. Fortunately, there is history. The Mormons began without polygamy, lived through a long period when plural marriage was customary, and then, through the stress of circumstances, abolished the practice. The English colonies have cloaked the earth, while the French would at home drink.

ing in the café of Paris, but there was a time when the French colonies occupied vast territories in the New World, and there is ample evidence of a considerable settlement of French both in Canada and Louisiana. The warlike Norwegians descended of a heaven of warfare and slaughter, but when Norway seceded from Sweden something went wrong with their fighting instinct and, obstinately enough, they settled the matter by a peaceable arrangement. If customs change, and they do, and if instincts cause customs, then instincts change as often as the customs. But a changing instinct is no instinct, for instincts by hypothesis are constant.

The problem of social origins is not solved, but the history of many customs and institutions is in our possession and it is quite certain that the whole concatenation of unique and unexpected circumstances must be invoked to explain the creation of any one of them. And when once the organization appears, the new members of the group who grow up within it or who are initiated into it take on the group attitudes as *representations collectives*, securing all their fundamental satisfactions in ways which the group prescribes. The true order, then, lies in exactly the reverse of the instinct-to-institution formulation. Instead of the instincts of individuals being the cause of our customs and institutions, it is far truer to say it is the customs and institutions which explain the individual behavior so long called instinctive. Instincts do not create customs. Customs create instincts, for the passive instincts of human beings are always learned and never active.

Exactly when human nature begins is a problem. But that it does, in each individual, have a definite beginning is an axiom. The newborn has not a developed personality. He has neither wishes, desires, nor ambitions. He does not dream of angels nor think the long thoughts of youth. He acquires a personality. He does not acquire his heredity. He acquires his personality. A quarter of a century ago this acquisition was shown by Cooley to happen in the first groups, the primary groups, into which he is received. He becomes a person when, and because, others are emotional toward him. He can become a person when he reaches that period, not always exactly datable, when the power of imagination enables him to reconstruct the past and build an image of himself and others.

IV

An inescapable corollary of the foregoing is the mutability of human nature. Despite the chariotists, the cynics, and the absolutists of every sort, human nature can be changed. Indeed, if one speaks with rigorous exactness, human nature never ceases to be altered; for the crises in life and nature, the interaction and diffusion of exotic cultures, and the varying temperaments possessed by the troops of continuously appearing and gradually begotten children force the conclusion that human nature is in a continual state of flux. We cannot change it by passing a law, nor by a magical act of the will, nor by ordaining and forbidding, nor by day-dreaming and reverie, but human nature can be changed. To defend militarism on the ground that man is a fighter and the fighting instinct cannot be changed is merely to misinterpret and to rationalize an important fact; that the custom of warfare is very old and can be abolished only gradually and with great difficulty. To assume that the drinking habits of a people or their economic structure or even the family organization is immutably founded upon the fixed patterns of human nature is to confuse nature and custom. What we call the stable elements of human nature are in truth the social attitudes of individual persons, which in turn are the subjective aspects of long-established group attitudes whose inertia must be reckoned with but whose instability cannot be denied. Having been established through a long period of time, and appearing to the youth as natural and natural, they seem to be a part of the ordered universe. In reality they are continuously being slightly altered and may at any time be profoundly modified by a sufficiently serious crisis in the life of the group.

The history of social movements is but a record of changing human nature. The anti-slavery movement, the woman's movement, the temperance movement, the interestingly differing youth movements in Germany, China, and America—these are all natural phenomena in the field of sociology, and are perhaps most accurately described as the process of change which human nature undergoes in response to the pressure of unwelcome events giving rise to restlessness and vague discontent. Such movements, when they generate leaders and develop institutions passing on to legal

and political changes, create profound alterations of the mores and thoroughly transform not only the habits of a people and their nature as they live together but also the basic conception of what constitutes human nature. The present conception in the West of the nature of woman, including her mental capacity and ability to do independent creative work, is profoundly different from the conception which anybody entertained in the generations before the woman's movement began.

But for the limitations of space the problem of individuality and character should receive extended treatment in this discussion. This being impossible, a brief word must suffice. There is so much of controversy here and so much of confusion that many seem to be hypnotized by mere phrases. It is much too simple to say that the individual and society are one, for it is difficult to know which one. The heretic, the rebel, the martyr, the criminal—these all stand out as individuals surely not at one with society. Nor does it seem adequate merely to say that the person is an individual who has status in a group. For it does not appear that before the acquisition of status the individual has any existence. Certainly if he has he does not know it. The conceptions which it would be profitable to develop lie in the direction of the assumption that out of multiple social relations which clash and conflict in one's experience the phenomenon of individuality appears. The claims of the various social groups and relations and obligations made on a single person must be explored and arbitrated, and here appears the phenomenon of conscience and that of will. The arbitrament results in a more or less complete organization and ordering of the differing rôles, and this organization of the subjective social attitudes is perhaps the clearest conception of what we call character. The struggles of the tempted and the strivings of courageous man appear, when viewed from the outside, to be the pull of inconsistent groups, and so indeed they are. But to you and me who fight and hold on, who struggle amid discouragement and difficulties, there is always a feeling that the decision is personal and individual. Someone has been the umpire. When the mother says, "Come into the house," and Romeo whispers, "Come out onto the balcony," it is Romeo who persuades, but it is Juliet who decides.

Individuality very often, from one standpoint, be thought of as character, which is the subjective aspect of the world the individual lives in. The influences are social influences, but they differ in strength and importance. When completely ordered and organized with the conflicting claims of family, friends, clubs, business, patriotism, religion, art and science all ordered, adjudicated, and unified, we have not passed out of the realm of social influence, but we have not remained where the social group, taken separately, can be invoked to explain the behavior. Individuality is a synthesis and ordering of these multitudinous forces.

Here human nature reaches its ultimate development. Hanley, lying weak and sick, suffering great pain, called out that he was captain of his soul. To trace back the social antecedents of such a heroic attitude is profitable and germane, but it is never the whole story until we have contemplated this unique soul absolutely unduplicated anywhere in the universe—the result, if you like, of a thousand social influences, but still undeniably individual. It was Hanley who uttered that cry. That you and I so recognize him and appreciate him only means that we also have striven. We know him and understand him because of our own constructive, sympathetic imagination. He who admires a masterpiece has a right to say, I also am an artist.

THE PROBLEM OF PERSONALITY IN THE URBAN ENVIRONMENT

ABSTRACT

The problem of personality in the urban environment—The assumption is made that habit formation is the most important factor in personality development. Behavior tends to be the outcome of a series of adjustments of stimulus, resulting in psychological sets. The adjustments are affected through associations, but the proper attitudes of individuals are closely connected with certain typical experiences peculiar to the individual. But the same experiences will have a totally different meaning for different persons, dependent on the history of the experience of the individual, and the way the experience is associated in memory. The traditional character of our life gives the experience complex a long history. In the case of the Polish immigrant, three distinct complexes are dominant in determining the behavior reactions of the Polish in America: the first derived from an experience of the anti-semitic and ghettoish behavior of the Polish aristocracy, the second from the partially non-assimilated American immigrants, and the third from families and community organizations in Europe. The immigrant is not so important a problem to the American young person, but the problem of the role of the child in this respect, that the American child is as close to the standards of the older generation, generally speaking, as the immigrant is close to America in action. The disorientation of the young person in America is to be viewed from the standpoint of the transition and conflicting experiences complex developed in a rapidly changing environment and, more particularly, from the standpoint of the disparity in important complexes as between the older and younger generations. The study of the development and integration of the experience complexes will also throw light on the relation of instinctive phenomena to learned phenomena, which seems to be the critical point for the control of behavior.

Abstracted from the

I am assuming that habit formation is mainly responsible for the behavior traits of individuals, races, and nationalities, that these traits change much as fashions in dress, and almost as freely, only within decades and centuries instead of seasonally, and that dispositional traits, while they certainly do exist, are not distributed in blocks to national and racial groups, but rather to individuals in various proportions, so that there is an assortment of temperaments in all groups, revealing uniformities like the phlegm of the Englishman and the explosiveness of the Italian being mainly due to habit formation and the tendency of all dispositions to conform themselves to the prevailing fashion.

There are, in fact, two great techniques for getting our effects

—composure and agitation. Each has its merits, and any group may be predominantly conditioned in either direction. I shall speak presently of the Poles, a Slavic group, which is more agitated, if anything, than the Italians—has, in fact, been called the "Dancing Slav," *Slaves Seltzer*, is pouring attention to some statue in Italy, but I conceive that with a different historical conditioning the Poles would have become as composed as the American Indian. It is idle, indeed, to speak confidently of biologically determined behavior tendencies in races and nationalities as a working idea when we see daily that the social distance and the disparity of attitudes between American parents and children—or, shall we say, grandparents and grandchildren—is, generally speaking, greater than the same differences between nationalities—say, the Swedes and the English, or even the Americans and the Japanese. A New York father was reported as saying he was gratified by the fact that his children still spoke to him.

Now, it appears that behavior traits and their totality as represented by the personality are the outcome of a series of definitions of situations with the resulting reactions and their fixation in a body of attitudes or psychological sets. Obviously, the institutions of a society, beginning with the family, form the character of its members almost as the daily nutrition forms their bodies, but this is for everybody, and the unique attitudes of the individual and his unique personality are closely connected with certain incidents or critical experiences particular to himself, defining the situation, giving a psychological set, and often determining the whole life-direction. An example of this was given two winters ago by the scenic artist, Bakst, who narrated a circumstance leading to his artistic conditioning. At the age of four he was taken by his parents in St. Petersburg to hear Madame Patti. In the course of the opera the prima donna drank poison and fell. At this point the boy protested uproariously, and after the performance he was taken to Patti's dressing room to be comforted. She took him on her knee and with her make-up materials drew long black brows and long red streaks on his cheeks. At home they began to wash his face, but he wouldn't have it. He went to bed with the make-up on, and, pay-

chologically, this make-up was never washed out; his artistic style was modeled after the make-up of his own face.

I am the more impressed with the incident in the life of the individual since reading the records of a number of psychoneurotic personalities. It is surprising to find how many persons are conditioned to a life of invalidism by a single incident, and apparently the same principle is valid in normal life. I believe many of you will be able to confirm this in your own experience.

But an incident may contain a totally different meaning for different persons; its effect in a given case will depend on the totality of the experience of the individual and the type of organization of the experience in memory at the moment. We know certainly, from the cases of dual and multiple personality, if in no other way, that memories tend to arrange themselves in blocks or groupings, each group maintaining a certain integrity, somewhat as we arrange studies in a curriculum, and I have called any group of experiences hanging together in the memory, within the totality of experience, an experience complex. The dependence of these experience groupings on our institutions and customs is also evident, but, since the institutions are eventually formed by the wishes, it is more important to view this problem from the standpoint of the wishes, meaning by this nothing Freudian, but simply what man wants. I expect that much light will be thrown on this matter of the experience complex and its relation to the development of personality by the surveys being carried on by Park, Burgess, Bogardus, and others, and by the documents and life-records which the social psychologists are assembling.

But the human race lives by tradition, largely. The point which Child emphasizes in his great work, that the organism is never again the same after a given stimulus, holds with us also, and over a vast stretch of time. Our behavior is historically, as well as contemporaneously, conditioned, and I will devote the middle part of my present time to an outline of the process by which certain experience complexes and behavior reactions were historically developed in a selected national group, namely, the Poles; more specifically, the Polish immigrant.

The Polish peasant who comes as immigrant to America has as

one element of his background perhaps the most elaborately developed and hierarchized aristocracy of Europe. The Polish state was originally a nobility state, none participating who did not do military service. Immigrants from the West, Germans and Jews, were excluded, and consequently there was no *bourgeoisie*. Other classes than the nobles were treated as "political widows." The nobility family was an agnatic organization—kinship through the male line only. Military life, achievement, glory, distinguished males. There was great sensitivity as to relationship and status. Every individual was expected to know for many past generations all the connections between his family and others, and at least the most important connections of the families connected with his own. While the peasants did not enter this world, it was, or became latterly, a region for phantasmagoria, the more so as some peasants had been made petty nobles on the field of battle. You may see them now sitting somewhat apart at social gatherings, often poorer than the others, but wearing gloves.

It was also a fundamental tendency of the great nobility to avoid all positive political obligations usually imposed by the state. They held themselves above the state and above the law, but wished to give service voluntarily, felt an obligation to make meritorious and distinguished sacrifices, though repudiating any theory of compulsion. The king of Poland was a sovereign presiding over sovereigns. In this connection the Polish nobleman developed a great ostentation, magnificence, grandiosity, and graciousness. Also certain bizarre, excessive, and almost incomprehensible attitudes. It is hardly too much to say that to the Pole the only meritorious actions are those of a supererogatory nature: not demanded and not useful. Notoriously they have fought everybody's battles more consistently than their own. I have in mind John Sobieski and the Turks; the fact that the Polish kings were obliged to fight the Teutonic order largely with Bohemian mercenaries; the exploitation of the Poles by Napoleon; the behavior of the Polish regiments in the Prussian army during the Franco-German War, who took a French position in an attempt so suicidal that German tacticians would not engage their own troops, on the sole condition of being permitted to wear on this occasion the white eagle, forbidden emblem of

Poland. These traits were not produced by the partition of Poland; they were, rather, the cause of the partition. But the partition added a frenzy in their expression.

Unconsciously, then, and consciously all classes in Polish society have been deeply marked by this distinction-seeking of the nobility. A large Polish estate, say that of the Lubomirskis, may have as many as 1,500 servants, and these will arrange themselves in twenty or more categories of superior and inferior. Scholars and artists are affected in the same way. I have the autobiography of a distinguished Pole, himself of the small nobility, whose life has running through it as the constant motif either to penetrate the great nobility directly or to find an equivalent distinction in some activity. First, marriage was arranged with a daughter of the great nobility, but that was abandoned because it would not get him in. Then followed art; then, the salvation complex; and finally, scholarship. The superb achievements of the Poles in art and science might have been accomplished otherwise, but these achievements always seem, in a way, surrogates for that distinction which was originally nobility of family. With the Pole it is not utility selection, not so greatly hedonistic selection, but mainly recognition selection. Almost any sort of distinction seems pleasing to a Pole. I read at one time the manuscript of a Polish philosopher who was essaying a volume in the English language, and I was of course, reading it solely with regard to the correctness of his language. But at one point I remarked: "You know, I do not in the least understand what you are talking about." I felt that this was somewhat blunt, but it was a source of pleasure to him. If I did not understand it, it would do very well.

A logician in Warsaw addressed an audience of perhaps a hundred, beginning early in the evening and continuing until 3 A.M. Gradually the audience faded away until only three remained, and the reaction of the lecturer to this was distinctly pleasurable. Not many lecturers, he said, could talk above the heads of so many people for so long a time.

When the movement for enlightenment began to affect the

peasant, among his first reactions were those seeking distinction. There were, for example, several newspapers established for the benefit of the peasant, and communications from him were encouraged. I examined at one time about 3,000 of these, and more than half of them were in poetry. There is hardly a peasant who can write at all who does not write poetry. I remember also reading a letter written from Minsk in a newspaper by a Polish soldier during the Russian-Japanese War. At the end he said he had not written to his wife, but hoped that this communication would come to her attention. At another time I was in the office of the *Gazeta Swietosci* in Warsaw when a young peasant entered and reproached the editor for not printing a poem he had sent in. The editor pleaded that the poem was not sufficiently marvellous. The writer finally admitted this, but added that there had been a death in his community, and that he wished the editor to mention the fact and say that he had his information from the caller, in order that he might at any rate see his name in print. Narration is developed to the point of an art among the Poles; many of them are fascinating raconteurs. I had as guests two famous raconteurs, one older and one younger. The older held the table spellbound for two hours. Finally the younger, after some vain attempts at interruption, appealed to me in a whisper and said: "We shall never stop him unless we change the room." And we changed the room.

Now the indirect aristocratic conditioning of the peasant who comes to us as immigrant is not nearly so deep as the conditioning by family and community, and that is a point which I do not need to elaborate here. Nevertheless the familial attitudes tend to disappear rapidly in America, while the aristocratic ones tend to blossom out. At first the boy writes home: "Dear parents, I have work. I send you 75 rubles. I can send you much money." After some months, or a year, he writes: "Dear parents, I like to send you money, but you ask too much." A boy in South Chicago writes: "Dear parents, I kiss your hands, and I inform you that it is difficult to live without a wife. Will you send me a girl, one suitable to my condition, for in America there is not one single orderly girl." The parents reply that they are sending one of the Malinowski

girls. The boy kisses their hands again, writes some news, and at the end of the letter inquires: "Dear parents, are you sending Stanislaw, the taller one, or Hanka, the shorter one?" This boy was killed in the steel works before his bride started, but another boy, who had been here longer, writes: "Dear parents, you speak of marriage, but in America it is *not* necessary to marry at all."

On the other hand, the aristocratic attitudes which there were in the *Akterland* of romanticism seem here to enter more actively the region of phantasmagoria, especially since America is conceived as the land of absolute freedom. Frequently, therefore, the immigrant boy appears here with somewhat grandiose expectations and gestures. A Polish youth writes:

When I came to America I brought me some suits of clothes . . . My first job was in a factory where they painted clothes for typewriters . . . My ten suits were soon spoiled, for I was ordered to wear overalls. Finally the only suit I had was a Prince Albert affair, and I went to work in that. I remember passing a line of fellow-workmen, leaning against a wall and smoking their pipes. When they saw me coming in my Prince Albert they took their pipes out of their mouths and bowed low, saying "His Lord" as I passed.

You will say that he is most certainly jesting, making fun of himself. And that may be true, but I am sure also that he had his satisfaction, and still has it, in the fact that he was called "My Lord."

Another determining factor in the behavior of the immigrant is American lawlessness. Translations of American dime novels are popular in Poland, stories of American freedom and banditry are carried back by returning immigrants, the grandiosity of the Polish aristocracy predisposes the consciousness of the immigrant boy to some spectacular exhibition of his freedom, and the copy may be banditry. In the first letter written home a certain immigrant said: "I am walking on North Clark Street. I have a revolver. Just let anybody give me a dirty look." Four Chicago boys, one of them not a Pole, decided on a holding. They met a farmer in the early morning coming in with a load of garden truck. He gave over his watch and money. This did not seem satisfactory; they held a conference and decided to kill him; and so they did. Even this did not

seem a very distinguished captain, not hawking, so they cut off a piece of his leg and stuffed it in his mouth. They were very young, but they were all hanged on account of the last act of atrocity.

Generally speaking, I should say that the Polish immigrant tends to be a dissociated personality, a consciousness divided, like all Gaul, into three parts, as result of three dominant experience complexes—the community conditioning, the aristocratic conditioning, and the conditioning by American freedom—in terms of the wishes, desire for stability, desire for recognition, and desire for new experience. These factors are not all, but they are outstanding. It is on this account that the behavior of the Pole newly come to America is so completely incalculable. You can never know, under a given stimulus, which experience complex will come to the front and determine the behavior reaction. A policeman may enter a public place where there is loud noise and call for quiet. The place may become silent as a tomb, or one of the men may draw a gun and shoot the officer—on the one hand, the older conditioning to the authority of the home, the upper classes, and the Russian police; on the other hand, the newer conditioning to freedom. Two men exchanged some blows one evening in a boarding-house. One of them went to work in the morning. The other, a night worker, slept. About ten o'clock in the morning it occurred to the day worker to go back and kill the night worker. He did this, putting a pistol to his ear, and returned to work. After some days of excitement, during which no suspicion was directed toward the murderer, he simply appeared and said: "Why, I killed that man." He felt that he was being cheated of his distinction. The police call behavior of this kind "Polish warfare." During the war Paderewski and others were addressing an audience of Poles. The previous speakers had been annoyed by the noisy behavior of the audience. When Paderewski gave his first words were: "Be quiet, cattle!" There was no more noise. The speaker had used an old expression of the Polish noblemen as applied to the peasant. Perhaps he took a chance. If the freedom complex had come to the front there might have been trouble.

I have spoken at this length of an immigrant group not because I think the immigrant is the chief problem in the city environment. Evidently the chief problem is the young American person. The immigrant is never assimilated anyway. He becomes here something else, but not an American. If he returns, say, to Poland, he has to be re-Polonized, and that never happens either. He becomes still something else, but not a Pole. The second-generation immigrant becomes nearly an American, but is still somewhat conditioned by the adult family habits, while the third-generation representative (if the family has not encountered too much race prejudice) is practically just an American child. So the problem becomes again one of the child.

The problem of the immigrant and the child is the same in this respect: that the American child is as alien to the standards of the older generation, generally speaking, as the immigrant is alien to America in general, and in this connection the frequently complete resistance of the elder generation to change (seeking stability) seems as much out of place as the partial demoralization or incomplete organization of the younger generation (seeking new experience).

The ethnogeographers speak of a moving environment in connection with those tribes which have to emigrate with the seasons, in pursuit of grass and water, and psychologically we are also living in a moving environment, so that the question of the formation, balance, and interaction of the experience complexes becomes more acute, especially in the urban environment. It is investigation along this line, as it seems to me, that will lead to a more critical disorganization between that type of disorganization in the young which is a real but frustrated tendency to organize on a higher plane, or one more correspondent with the moving environment, and that type of disorganization which is simply the abandonment of standards. It is also along this line, and I refer still to the study of the experience complexes, that we shall gain light on the relation of fantastic phantasying to realistic phantasying—a question, as Professor Giddings has pointed out, which deserves our attention, and which is one of

the outstanding points in the wild behavior of the Poles which I have outlined above.

It will prove true, I think, that demoralization is the result of the formation of experience complexes which are nevertheless not integrated or organized among themselves sufficiently to secure behavior reactions corresponding with reality or with existing social values; that for the most part disorganization is a transitional stage between two forms of organization, and that the element of phantasy may contribute either to disorganization or to a higher type of organization.

SOCIAL DISTANCE IN THE CITY

Abstract

difficulties in the city—social customs, or the lack of follow-through and the inability to make other good decisions have been characterized. This has even in large cities as when thousands of people live in close proximity. Finally, the central part of the city where "the other half" is with its culture, the metropolitan area may be "the humanized spot in

For example, there are large occupational gaps

www.elsevier.com/locate/jmb

variety. Further security as a given occupational practice develops as a part of an occupational routine toward the individual from the social system routine developed in the other occupations. The dual motivation of social stability is the maintenance of order as well as a person's security. Order can be maintained—i.e. person will fight bravely before giving up making one must become "aggressive" as the fall out of a highly competitive aggressive is usually to bring the status of other persons into to secure a life or condition. In this way city life, despite its individualism, may actually foster social cohesion.

Despite the physical proximity of city people, social distance prevails. The lack of fellow-feeling and understanding which characterizes social distance is everywhere evident in China. The capitalist and labor-unions mutually denouncing each other are displaying social-distance traits. The wealthy landlord and the dwellers in the farmer's congested and perhaps boundaryless tenements are separated by wide social distance. The head-carrier and the society debutante manifest little understanding of each other. Tipping, a city custom, implies social distance, for one rarely tips his peers. Tipping signifies difference in status and hence denotes social distance.

The cleavages between city-bred children and their parents, between city-influenced children and their rural-trained elders, are increasing. The existence of boys' predatory gangs, of high juvenile-delinquency rates, and of crime waves in cities is an index of social distance. Mass riots are chiefly urban phenomena revealing

social distance. Descriptions of the large city as the "loneliest spot anywhere," or as "the most unsocial place in the world," are expressions of social distance.

I

In order to measure and interpret social distance a list of seven social relationships has been worked out, and sixty persons of training and experience have been asked to rate these in order of the fellow-feeling and understanding that ordinarily exists in each. These social relationships, arranged according to the judges' verdict in order of decreasing fellow-feeling and understanding, may be indicated as follows: (1) To admit to close kinship by marriage; (2) to have as "chums"; (3) to have as neighbors on the same street; (4) to admit as members of one's occupation within one's country; (5) to admit as citizens of one's country; (6) to admit as visitors only to one's country; and (7) to exclude entirely from one's country.

In the next place a list of the important racial and language groups living in the United States was submitted to experimental groups of native-born Americans living in cities and numbering 450. These urbanites were asked, on the basis of their first-feeling reactions, to put crosses under each of the seven social relationships to which they would admit members of each race (beginning with Armenians and ending with the Welsh), as a class, and not the best or the worst of each race they had known. If a person had no "first-feeling reactions," no marks were to be made.

As a result, for instance, the Armenians and other races such as the Negroes, Chinese, Hindus, and Turks were admitted by only a few of the 450 persons to the first three social relationships in the list of seven, and were put by many into social relationships 4 and 5, and by a substantial number into social relationships 6 and 7. On the other hand, races such as the English, French, Norwegians, and Scotch were admitted more or less freely to each of the first five social relationships, and were put by scarcely anyone into social relationships 6 and 7.

When we consider these two groupings (which for convenience may be called A and B, in the order given) we find that the races in

group A are doubly handicapped in their social relationships with the 450 urban people as compared with the races in group B. They are allowed social contacts in a far less number of social relationships than are the races in group B, and moreover, these limited social relationships exist at a considerable social distance. The opportunities for assimilation open to group A are measurably smaller than for group B. Likewise, the chances for the rise of misunderstanding, ill-will, and conflict are measurably greater.

An examination of the racial origins of the 450 city-dwellers whose first-feeling reactions have been recorded shows that few were of group A descent, while 85 per cent claim group B descent, and that in nearly all cases where racial heritage connections are prominent, social distances are short, and that the connections which exist between heritage and distances are measurable. Where racial-heritage connections are missing, the first-feeling reactions are usually accompanied by long social distances, but the exceptions to this statement are somewhat numerous and require further research.

Data now being gathered from urban people of races other than American show social-distance reactions similar in principle to those already noted, but different in details. For example, while Americans put the Turks at the greatest social distance, the Chinese put the English at a greater social distance than any other race; and the Jews, the Poles, and so on. Nearly all feel that Americans have a racial-superiority complex, and resent it.

1. "Let the Chinese be damned of body and soul" has been the byword of the English toward my innocent people for more than half a century. Although one of the oldest and most outstanding Christian nations of the world, she has poisoned the body and soul of the Chinese through the opium traffic. She is continuing this treachery with greater effort. This is unthinkable, that a God-fearing, out-and-out Christian nation is peddling a drug of that nature in this day and age. I cannot tolerate hypocrisy in any individual; then should I tolerate it in a nation or race? Do not sneerly outsiders deny peddlers, therefore decent civilization in his manner should outlaw nations as such.

2. They [the whites] see the miserable progress of the darker races. Prejudice is bringing the very things they are fighting. With white skin, one can have education and positions and better jobs and more comfortable homes. They have more freedom to enjoy life, without being limited always. With

freedom they need just an addition, and then all gates are open that are otherwise closed to us.

3 I do not judge people by race or nationality. I consider the individual only, and I like or dislike them for the qualities I find in them. But I guess I like the white people least of all. They are always so full of prejudice and hatred to other races. They are so ignorant and ignorant when it comes to other races. And the worst of it is, they spread their prejudices to others.

4 In high school, prejudice kept me from finding my last year. If I got hungry, I cannot eat at public places unless owned by one of my own people. If I'm thirsty, I cannot drink in any place but one of my own, no matter how I conduct myself, or how I look. In fact, my race is treated as if it were a race of lepers or millionaires.

5 We want to be treated as human beings, as citizens with citizens' rights. We expect to be punished when we're wrong, but we want protection when we're in the right. We want the freedom of public places. For instance, the street is public, in the same way, all public places should be open to everyone.

II

In order to secure a more accurate idea of how the racial-distance reactions of native-born city people change, the following experiment was made (Table I); it opens a large field for exploration.

TABLE I

CHANGES IN FEELING-REACTIONS REACTIONS OF THE URBAN AMERICAN

Toward Following Race-Groups:	More Favorable	Less Favorable	No Change
Australians	43	0	57
Canadians	32	16	52
English	5	34	61
French	3	31	66
Japanese	43	30	27
Scandinavians	22	24	54
Swiss	0	0	100
Teutons	2	25	73

The relatively large figures in column 3 indicate that changes in first-feeling reactions take place slowly—more so than might be anticipated. Through personal interviews materials are at hand which explain these changes. The numerous "no changes" are the result either of no racial contacts and experiences or else of penetrating attitudes so fixed for or against various races that the habitual reactions are adamant to all ordinary racial experiences. One is likely to have such favorable convictions concerning his own race,

and such an antipathy toward at least a few other races, that current experiences do not change him.

The "more favorable" changes, as noted in column 1, are often due to personal experiences of a pleasing nature with a few representatives of the given race. If a person has previously had a neutral attitude, then a few pleasing experiences will suffice; but if he has had an unfavorable attitude, then many pleasurable experiences will be necessary in order to produce a "more favorable" opinion.

On the other hand, an unpleasant experience with a single Armandan, for example, will quickly change a person's first-feeling reactions from neutral to unfavorable. The figures in column 3 are to be accounted for, usually, by one or a few unfortunate experiences or by a few adverse hearsay experiences. A person's social-distance reactions shift according to the unpleasant or pleasant nature of personal experiences.

III

An analysis of the occupational activities of the 430 city people who co-operated in this experiment shows substantial groups of business men, social workers, and public-school teachers. As a whole, the business men record somewhat greater social-distance reactions toward nearly all races than do social workers. In turn, the social workers likewise record somewhat greater social-distance reactions than do public-school teachers. Additional data are necessary, although recently acquired occupational data have not changed earlier findings. Apparently, special social-distance reactions accompany each occupation according to the particular experiences which are common to it. The business men are engaged in "a getting and profit-making" occupation, as distinguished from social work and teaching, which are "giving and non-profit-making" occupations. Social experiences on the former basis, less likely to be favorable than on the latter, create greater social distances than the latter. Social workers are dealing with adults, primarily, while teachers are working with children, who are likely to be more responsive, a situation which partly accounts for the shorter social-distance reactions of teachers than of social workers.

IV

The chief significance of social distance is its relation to social status. For example, Japanese immigrants are desirous of improving their status and, when possible, move out of "Little Tokio" into a neighborhood occupied by natives, but in so doing they get "out of place." Hence, they irritate people who want an established order. They, however, are more willing to take rebuffs than to accept inferior status. Distance usually means inferior status. Attempts to climb up from the lower-status levels brings persecution and conflict. The dilemma is the choice between inferior status and peace on one hand, or regained status and conflict on the other.¹

"Invasion" is a key to a great deal of the social distance that exists between the native-born and immigrants in cities. As long as races stay in ghettos or Little Italy's, they are "all right," but when their members "invade" the "American" neighborhoods, new social-distance reactions are at once generated against them. The speed at which this invasion is undertaken bears a direct relation to the rise of social-distance feelings. Likewise, the difference between the culture forms of the "invaders" and of the natives is an index to the probable rise of social-distance attitudes. To the extent that the native feels that his status has been lowered by the invasion of his neighborhood or his occupation by immigrant people, to that extent his social-distance attitudes are inflamed.

Social distance results from the maintenance of social status, that is, of the status quo in social relationships. A person, by keeping others at a distance, maintains his standing among his friends. One can bear the loss of almost anything in life easier than loss of social status, hence the *raison d'être* for maintaining social distance.

Personal status has usually originated in force, and social distance likewise has been established by force, war, misrepresentation, and subtle propaganda devices. The status of groups has usu-

¹ Our national education law, limiting the Japanese citizenship, is interpreted by Japanese as lowering their status in the eyes of the world. They are put at a greater distance than European wars, and hence they feel, as we would if in their place, on a lower level. This increasing of social distance by legislation is interpreted as a distance in status—something which is intolerable to a proud people.

ally been determined in the same manner. Moreover, any group or person will ordinarily fight to maintain status, once it has been achieved—even when acquired unjustly. They will usually struggle to improve status, although perhaps by less direct means. Status and social distance are precious partly because they have usually been struggled for. When status is once achieved, it is maintained until a successful challenge appears. But this is an unstable basis for the group, so that we find status and distance ingrained in laws, hereditary procedure, a social caste system, and the more, and thus made relatively permanent.

If a metropolis would "get along" its usually must become "aggressive," but aggressiveness on the part of one person or of a group is often an invasion of the status of other persons or groups. Hence social-distance reactions are kept in turmoil. To the extent that a city is composed of aggressive persons, eager to succeed, social-distance attitudes will be kept active—despite the fact that physical distances have been largely overcome.

A SOCIAL PHILOSOPHY OF THE CITY¹

ABSTRACT

A social philosophy of the city with phases of urban life may be interpreted in terms of the socially distributed behavior patterns of the city. Contrasted with the rural community the characteristic urban behavior pattern has, on the structural side, a preponderance of large over small social units, of secondary over primary groupings, of fluid class subdivisions over a proletarianized consistency group, of temporary over permanent contacts. On the side of individual behavior there is a preponderance of assimilated over restricted behavior, of individualism over conformity, of rational over emotional, formalized behavior over personal and informal, self-reliance over self-doubting, behavior. The guiding spirit of the behavior pattern is evident in the characteristics and self-conception, individualism, and individualism which characterize modern science, economics, art, and philosophy. While it has only a few suggestions for concrete studies of social sciences, the social philosophy here outlined provides a literary interpretation of the meanings of city life.

This paper is an attempt to see the unity of city life, and lays no claim to scientific validity. It is frankly metaphysical in nature and philosophical in method. It gives an interpretation of the manifoldness of city life in terms of the sociological structure as its symbol and cause. It purports to be an illustration of sociological determinism, and it is offered as one of many possible alternatives to the economic determinism so prevalent in modern thought.

But an interpretation of city life, if it is an interpretation of the life of big cities, becomes more than a mere philosophy of the town. It becomes a philosophy of the culture which produces these cities. As long as towns are small and insignificant the rural life is the creator of cultural values. Under these conditions the town is but a market, serving rural needs. With the growth of the city the positions change. Not only does the town obtain a life of its own,

¹ The writer wishes to acknowledge his indebtedness to Georg Simmel and Oswald Spengler. For Oswald Spengler, see *Untersung des Lebenszyklus* (Munich, 1921), II, chap. II, "Städte und Völker," xxx-xx. For Georg Simmel, see "Die Gesellschaft und der Individualismus," pp. xii-xx in *Die Gesellschaft. Vorlesung und Aufsätze zur Soziologie* (Tübingen, 1902), a symposium edited by Kohn and Jassack.

but it begins to dominate the country, until finally the city has grown to a metropolis and becomes the cultural sovereign of the country, setting the fashion not merely in dress and manner, but in all aspects of life. In so far as our Euro-American culture is a city culture, in so far will a sociological interpretation of the city be a sociological interpretation of the whole of that Euro-American culture.

The brief statement presented here is an abbreviated form of a larger study. All specific illustrations and concrete instances have been omitted, and this paper is, therefore, offered rather as a sketch of a sociological philosophy than as an actual interpretation in such terms.

THE SOCIOLOGICAL STRUCTURE OF THE CITY

The first and most obvious distinction between the rural and the urban community is that of size. The second, and not less significant, dissimilarity lies in the quantity of social contacts in which the average inhabitant of the two communities normally participates. These two characteristics together, the size of the social circle and the quantity of social contacts, give city life its peculiar quality of complexity and manifoldness.

The community life of primitive man and of the village inhabitant is based on a primary group, that is, on face-to-face contact. It means intimate relationships, spontaneous accommodations, and identification of the self with the group. In the city all this has changed. A large part of social life comes to be lived in terms of secondary contacts and associations. The community to which the city man belongs has become so large that it has ceased to be an immediate experience.

This receding of the community from the actual daily life of the individual means a weakening of the immediate and spontaneous social restraints and a new form of social control by means of law. But although the law with its public sanctions may bind the individual more strongly, it binds much less of him. A large sphere of behavior is thus freed from immediate restraint, and in this the individual is afforded an opportunity for differentiation and specialization.

ASSOCIATIONS

But this increased individual differentiation finds again expression in a social form. There arise numerous associations on the basis of specialised interests differentiated out of the total community life. The city man substitutes a social life in associations for the community life which has lost its social effectiveness.

The small community teaches the individual in all aspects of his personality and demands his exclusive loyalty. The association touches only certain aspects of his personality, demands only a limited participation, and leaves him free to enter into innumerable other associations. On an associational basis he can express his individual uniqueness in social forms and yet feel free from hampering social restraints because the restraints thus incurred are of his own choosing.

ASSOCIATIONAL BASIS OF PRIMARY GROUPS

Nevertheless, the city dweller is not innocent of primary group life. Far from it. He has his family, his club life or his gang, and his immediate social circle. But this primary group life differs in two important aspects from the similar contacts of his rural brother. It is to a large extent a social environment of his own choosing, and it requires a more conscious participation. In the village even the social environment of the school is largely a predetermined environment. In the city the individual has a great many circles from which to choose, but he must win his right to membership. His acceptance will more often depend on what he does than on what he is.

It is characteristic of the city environment that its primary group life, not excepting the family, partakes more of the characteristics of associational than of community life. This means a predominance of rational, purposive living in terms of individual interests, rather than the unconscious dissimilation of the individuality in the life of the group, which is characteristic of small communities.

NUMBER OF CONTACTS

It is not merely in the quality of his relationships that the city dweller differs from his rural brother, but also in the quantity. Ow-

ing to his greater mobility his associations are more numerous. On the street, in the subway, on the bus, he comes in daily contact with hundreds of people. But these brief incidental associations are based neither on a sharing of common values nor on a co-operation for a common purpose. They are formed in the most complete sense of the term in that they are empty of content. The sociological aspect of these relationships is, therefore, best defined as one of spatial proximity and social distance. They are merely the transitory meetings of strangers, in which the individual uniqueness of the participants remains hidden behind a shield of formal objectivity, aloofness, and indifference.

COMPLEXITY

The size of the social circles and the plurality and manifoldness of contacts are responsible for the characteristic sociological structure of the city. The city man's effective social world is not an inclusive community, but a social world consisting of a great number of intersecting social circles, mostly of an associational nature. Many of these circles are far apart. The city environment is not only an environment where a man can lead a double life in the popular sense of the word, but it is the environment in which most men lead a plural social life in the technical sense of the word. The city is a pluralistic social universe with a plurality of social standards and relative values.

The plurality of social forms in which the city man participates tends to heighten a consciousness of these social forms and, in contrast with this social environment, a consciousness of self. The self is the only abiding substratum in the changing participations. The individual becomes aware both of his social environment and of himself as the meeting-point of convergent social circles in that environment. In other words, he becomes self-assertive, in contrast with the village inhabitant who lacks that sharp consciousness of difference between individuality and group, and between private life and social life.

From this analysis of the sociological aspect of city life we can state certain findings.

The social behavior pattern of city life is characterized from

the formal social point of view, that is, from the point of view of structure, by a numerical preponderance of large over small circles; secondary over primary groupings; associations over communities; transitory over permanent contacts. The social behavior pattern of the city life is characterized from the formal individual point of view, that is, from the point of view of behavior process, by a numerical preponderance of unrestrained over restrained; individualistic over conformative; rational over emotional; formal, objective over personal, balgasts; self-assertive over self-effacing behavior.

This behavior pattern of the city inhabitant, because socially induced and determined, becomes the mold which shapes all human actions, values, and ideas, and is, therefore, the outstanding formative influence in culture.

But the qualities previously enumerated are characteristic not merely of the sociological structure of the city, but of all aspects of city life. For the purpose of illustration this paper will deal only with the broad fields of morals, politics, economics, art, and philosophy. But no aspect of life is exempt from the formative influence of the mold.

That the moral behavior of the city man manifests the characteristics enumerated is a matter of common knowledge. The city is the seat of crime, and the metropolitan is an individualist, a relativist, and a formalist in all aspects of social life. He substitutes "good manners" for personal sympathy and "correct behavior" for "old-fashioned morality." He refuses to accept the moral code as final for all eternity, and reserves the right to design his own code of conduct. He has been accused of egotism, and his hypocrisy has been compared unfavorably with the sterling qualities of the honest farmer.

But it is hard to see how it could be otherwise. Moral behavior is, after all, merely social behavior viewed with reference to norms and standards. The statements that social restraints are weak and that crimes are numerous are merely two different descriptions of the same phenomenon. That the city man is an egotist in the inner-

diate result of his social life, which demands self-assertiveness. Hypocrisy means that the individual as *accused* does act differently under different circumstances. But the city inhabitant is a dweller in a pluralistic social universe. He participates in a great many different social circles, and is thus subject to a great many different sets of social standards.

It is therefore obvious that the social life of the city is not only indirectly, but also directly and immediately, determined by the sociological structure. It is merely that structure itself, seen as behavior and viewed with reference to moral standards.

In the field of politics we observe the same phenomena. To the city, the bulwark of liberty in all civilizations, we owe both freedom and democracy. It was in the city-states of the ancient world that democracy was born, and it was in the towns of the Middle Ages that men fought as freemen against the absolutism of monarchs when their rural brothers were still ensnared in the meshes of the feudal régime. In the history of freedom the city has played the leading rôle. It invented the rights of man, and it has fought for these rights with oratory, with pamphlets, and with stronger weapons. Most political revolutions have had their origin in the city, and many of them have been decided on the battlements of the capital. That was the case in the revolution of '48 and again in the revolutions of the post-war period.

The desire for democracy is the desire to reproduce in the political organization of the nation the formal sociological relations of the city. Democracy means formal equality of all voters, and, therefore, the neglect of individual differences. It means freedom to combine in political parties on the basis of common interests, and it means the substitution of restraint by laws of one's own making for restraint by autocratic decree.

This modern legislation is itself rational in design and aggressive in nature. The modern law is not merely a translation into legal form of what is already accepted as custom. Its aim is not, as in former times, conservation, but its object is increasingly becoming reform and reconstruction. This belief in the possibilities of

reconstruction by legislation is itself an expression of the unqualified faith in reason.

The sociological structure of the city has been the predominating influence in political theory from the eighteenth-century notions of individual natural rights up to the present pluralistic theory of the state, with its overemphasis on associations and its neglect of the community.

ECONOMY

The familiar behavior pattern is observable not merely in the sphere of morals and politics, but also in the sphere of economic life. Freedom is the keynote to the modern economic structure, and it is in the city that we find the modern economy developed to its full glory. Freedom of contract and freedom of competition are its basic principles.

This economic freedom has also produced an economic individualism. The division of labor and the differentiation of occupations are the immediate product of the absence of enforced conformity.

In the modern money economy, economic behavior is guided by considerations of price, and therefore by mathematical reasoning. A predominant money economy means an evaluation of goods not in and for themselves, in terms of subjective enjoyment, but in terms of money, that is, in terms of other goods.

While individualism is the characteristic feature in the field of production, formalism is the characteristic feature in the field of consumption. Standardized consumption means the ignoring of individual tastes in consumers on the part of producers.

That self-assertion is a predominant note in modern economic life need hardly be mentioned. Ruthless competition is one of its outstanding characteristics, and the modern business man is as aggressive in his sales policies toward a defenseless public as he is in his struggles with his competitors.

ART

The characteristic behavior pattern has permeated its mold not merely on immediately social aspects of life, but also on art and philosophy, which are social only in a very indirect sense.

Modern art since the Renaissance presents a number of aspects which seem the immediate reflex of the typical sociological structure of the city. It shows differentiation in the independence and self-sufficiency of the different art forms. Sculpture and painting have now become completely divorced from architecture and music, and dancing from poetry. There is a strong manifestation of individualism in the absence of a common style and the plurality of schools and movements. A growing intellectualism and a tendency toward abstract treatment is evident in music as well as in sculpture and painting.

The revolt against restraints is manifest in all arts, both in form and content. In the latter it is especially noticeable in modern literature. The old forms are no longer acceptable, and generally acceptable new ones have not yet been found. The unities of the drama, the rules of composition in music and literature and painting have all been relegated to the attic. Music without theme, novels without plots, verse without rhyme, and language without grammar—such is modern art.

Such formal restraints have been rejected because they hamper self-expression, and self-expression is the aim of every artist. All that the modern artist can express is himself, not merely in his treatment, but also in his subject matter. He can no longer give artistic expression to common values because there are no common values to express. Hence the impressionism and post-impressionism in music, sculpture, and painting, and the psychoanalytic movement in literature. Hence also the formalism, with its cry of art for art's sake, and the pure aestheticism, which sees the highest art in beautiful but meaningless forms.

PHILOSOPHY

The philosophy of our modern civilization shows once more, like that of other periods and other cultures, that even the most abstract speculations are merely the rationalizations of life's experience. It is characterized by a relativization of form on the one hand and an emphasis on process on the other. The latter is illustrated by the philosophy of Nietzsche and Bergson, in their emphasis on life and on the vital principle. The former is evident in historicism,

psychologism, pragmatism, or whatever else modern relativism may be called.

The philosophers of vitalism have emphasized the unity and permanence of life's process over the plurality of life's forms; the philosophers of relativism have emphasized the plurality of life's forms over the unity of life's process—both have started from the modern social structure. The first have built on the heightened consciousness of the unity and the permanence of the self in a world of manifold social changes. The latter have started from a heightened consciousness of the plurality and manifoldness of the social environment. Both have admitted the relativity of forms.

Thus moral values and aesthetic values have lost their absolutism, and even truth itself has become relative. It is no longer absolute and universal, self-evident and eternal, but it has become a relativity, a means to an end, an "as if," a mere tool in a process of adaptation. This pluralistic universe of modern philosophy is but the metaphysical projection of the pluralistic social world of the modern city.

SUMMARY

These illustrations must suffice to indicate the trend of a sociological interpretation of life. Whenever we have searched in the various aspects of modern life there we have found the familiar characteristics. Whether we observed the field of politics or of art, of economics or of metaphysics, individualism and self-assertion, rationalism and relativism were always in evidence. The social behavior pattern is truly a mold which shapes all life.

The sketch of our social philosophy is, therefore, completed. Viewed as a precursor to a scientific study of social phenomena, it can give only a few tentative suggestions for studies of social causation. Viewed as a social metaphysics it is independent and self-sufficient, to be judged only in terms of its adequacy to give a unitary interpretation of the manifoldness of city life.

DIVISION ON SOCIAL BIOLOGY

SOCIOLOGY AND BIOLOGY

With regard to the relation of sociology and biological science in the common task of understanding human phenomena two extreme positions have been more or less naïvely occupied. Some writers have held that social reality is merely a recurrent expression of the biological characteristics of the human animal and so without independent continuity. Others have conceived of cultural phenomena as independent of the hereditary physical facts and uninfluenced by differences or changes in the biological stock. The effort of various writers to resolve the conflict into an intermediate position has frequently resulted in their alternate occupation of mutually exclusive points of view. Nowhere, apparently, have the independence and the interdependence of the biological and sociological processes been adequately defined and clarified.

In certain respects at least the distinction between the processes is clear-cut and, in spite of the biotic confusion, unmistakable. The mechanism of the process which is the object of biological study is germinal transmission which ensures species continuity, and selection by environmental factors of variant types resulting in a modification of the germinal constitution and, in subsequent generations, in modified organic forms. The general rejection of the hypothesis of use-inheritance puts the individual life-experience outside the orbit of biological interest except in so far as it operates selectively to change the germinal stream. The process is always selective, never cumulative. The mechanism of the process which is the object of sociological study is interaction, through contact and communication, which insures the cultural continuity of the group, and the accumulation, through imitation and diffusion, of culture facts resulting in a modification of the forms of interac-

tion and, ultimately, in the social nature of the communicating forms. The process is always cumulative. The two processes are relatively, not absolutely, independent and are not measurable one in terms of the other.

Changes in the biological nature of the organism may give rise to phenomena that are in no sense biological. The amalgamation of divergent ethnic groups is a biological phenomenon, and the inherited characteristics of the offspring of such unions a subject for biological investigation. But the condition under which two such divergent groups will amalgamate is a question in which the biologist is not interested and to the investigation of which his technique is not adapted. The characteristic appearance of the hybrid offspring, a biological fact, may be the occasion of differential treatment determining social status, personal success, and psychological characteristics, the investigation of which is exclusively sociological. A similar thing is true in regard to the new or modified racial attitudes that may result directly from the amalgamation or indirectly from the socially determined characteristics of the hybrids.

On the other hand the social process may give rise to phenomena that fall outside the sociological orb and within the biological. To continue the illustration above, the social status of the hybrid individuals may determine marital choices resulting in change in the racial stock.

The individual papers in this section emphasize different aspects of the social and selective influences of an urban environment and exemplify the relative merits of contrasted methods of research. Mr. Sutherland's paper defining the biological and sociological processes states the problem and serves as an introduction to those that follow. The paper by Mr. Johnson admirably exemplifies the type of generalization possible when social reality is approached from the standpoint of another body of scientific reality. Of the three research papers, that of Mr. Herdovets presents statistically the effects of social selection in determining a racial type; that of Mr. Zorbaugh defines a social type determined by environmental conditions; while that of Mr. Wirth shows the formation of social types through the interacting role of temperament and the social situation.

THE PSYCHOLOGICAL AND SOCIOLOGICAL PROCESSES

ABSTRACT

is extreme that they are identical and the extreme that they do not touch in any respect. The behavioristic studies of recent years show that biological processes, as contrasted with mechanistic processes, have two characteristics: (a) regulation or dominance; and (b) discrimination. Social processes are distinguished from biological processes by the quality and content of the experiences by means of which mapping occurs. Meaning, language, and culture are peculiarly social. The processes which are the object-matter of sociology differ from other social processes in that they are directed toward human beings as values. The general tendency is sociology to find explanations of crime, delinquency in behavior of races and of ages, and other types of behavior in the causes and interactions of the persons concerned has resulted in the hypothesis that sociological theory may to advantage abandon the effort to utilize biological factors as explanations. This is justified partly by the fact that the problems of sociology are different from the problems of biology, partly by the fact that biological processes and sociological processes are on different planes, and partly by the fact that sociology soon adopts a methodology that will enable it to deal successfully with a restricted field rather than attempt to deal with the entire universe. Such a limited sociology, as scientific theory, needs to take biological processes into account only as certain environmental forces.

I

Some biologists contend that since biology is the general science of life and sociology is the science of a particular kind of life, sociology is merely a part of biology. At the other extreme are some sociologists who maintain that sociology and biology are entirely distinct. Most sociologists take middle ground, but they nevertheless appropriate a considerable mass of biological materials for presentation in their books and lectures, and justify this procedure either by the similarity of the biological and sociological processes or by the importance of the biological processes as causes of the sociological processes. What is the relation between biological processes and sociological processes? This paper is an attempt to differentiate them in behavioristic terms.

Gumpelwicz has defined a process as the interaction on each other of heterogeneous elements. Interaction, which is the recoro-

cal action of objects upon each other, is a universal phenomenon and is characteristic of everything we know. It is not merely an action of one object and an action of another object, but it involves a relation between the actions which justifies the prefix "inter." But Gampelwink would have been more nearly correct in his definition if he had stated that the elements in interaction must be homogeneous. Two billiard balls can interact. A billiard ball and a human skull can interact. But a billiard ball and a throb of pain cannot interact, and a billiard ball and an idea cannot interact. Interaction can occur only between objects on the same plane. They must be homogeneous but need not be identical.

II

Professor Hensch has divided biological processes, from the point of view of functions performed, into three types: somatic, or the adjustment to the external environment; visceral, or the internal processes, such as respiration, circulation, or nutrition; and genetic, or fertilization, growth, inheritance, and similar processes. These three types of biological processes, when contrasted with inanimate nature, have common characteristics. From the behavioristic point of view two characteristics of biological processes appear: first, regulation, or the dominance of one part of the object over other parts of the object so that the parts are, or become, mutually adjusted to each other and a unified and organized action of the whole object is made possible; second, discrimination, or reaction with reference to external objects in such a way as to perpetuate the characteristic patterns of the organism.

Biological processes then include the interaction of units (individuals, cells, organisms), their adjustment to each other, and their co-operation with each other. An infection starts in the finger. The white blood corpuscles are stimulated to activity; some of them make an immediate and direct attack on the invading germs; others reproduce themselves so rapidly that within twenty-four hours the number of such cells in the body may be increased by five or six hundred per cent. Other parts of the body furnish the materials for this. Still other parts eliminate the process. Thus there is or-

ganisation and integration. Similar processes may be observed in plants. Such processes are, in fact, characteristic of life of every kind.

In such biological processes physico-chemical reactions are going on. The thing that is added to the physico-chemical processes to produce a biological process does not seem to be a material or immaterial element, but a new quality and direction of organization. Many biologists believe that it will never be possible to explain biological processes satisfactorily in terms of physics and chemistry, but that the explanation must be made in terms of the organization of elements. Professor Haldane has tried to demonstrate this in regard to respiration. Thus the existence of a separate series of biological processes and of a separate science of biology is justified.

In the social processes, similarly, units (individuals, persons) are interacting, are adjusting to each other, and are co-operating with each other. It is not the fact of interaction, adjustment, or co-operation that makes these processes social, for, as stated previously, interaction, adjustment, and co-operation are the traits of all biological processes. The thing that makes social processes different from biological processes is the direction and quality of organization. A social act must be a joint act in which other individuals participate in some way, and the act of each individual must appear in the act of the other participants. One must have within his organism the same tendencies to act that the other participants have, and must organize his act by reference to the prospective acts of these others. In this way one takes the part of, puts himself in the place of, or plays the rôle of, these others.

Thus the essential characteristic of social interaction is that the act of each person has meaning to the other person. Meaning is an objective thing, inhering in the behavior of the participants and in the objects with reference to which they act. When a thing has meaning it is a symbol. As a present stimulus it arouses to action with reference to absent objects. It involves an expectation of consequences to this present object, and thus the absent object comes to be effective in organizing present behavior. For interactions with such meanings involved in them language seems to be essen-

tial. And by means of language culture is developed. Thus meaning, language, and culture seem to be nearly coterminous in their development.

When we speak of insect societies and of the social behavior of insects we usually refer merely to their co-operative and adjustive behavior. It is interaction, but there is no sufficient reason to call it social interaction. Similarly, many interactions of human beings are not social interactions. Two persons may bump into each other on an icy sidewalk on a windy day. One person may catch a disease from another. Such interactions may be, and may remain, entirely on a physical or biological plane. The infant "controls" the parent by its cry, but so far as the infant is concerned this is not social interaction until the symbol represents the ability of the child to place itself in the position of the parent.

Just as every biological process is mediated by physical and chemical changes, so every social process is mediated by biological changes. Some elements of behavior are primarily or exclusively biological, while other elements have the additional quality and direction of organization which makes them social. The process of digestion, for instance, is biological, but the selection of a menu, the observance of a code of table manners, and the conversation with table companions are social. This connection between the biological and the social does not make it necessary for the social sciences to have their feet in both worlds.

The discussion thus far has been a comparison of biological processes and social processes. But all of the social sciences claim social processes as their object-matter. The question may be asked, What kinds of social processes or what aspects of social processes are the particular object-matter of sociology? One answer, recently given by Professor Zaretski,¹ to this question is that the particular direction of the social activity determines whether the activity is the object-matter of sociology or of one of the other social sciences. If the activity is directed at a community it is an economic activity. If it is directed at a human being or a group of human beings it becomes the object-matter of sociology. These social activi-

¹ Zaretski, *Introduction to Sociology*, pp. 149-51.

ties or social processes which thus involve human beings as values may be called sociological activities or processes.

Efforts have been made by many sociologists to classify social interactions. A useful classification, made from the point of view of the relation between gesture and response, designed to show the patterns of social interactions, is as follows: (a) conflict, illustrated by blow-for-blow, with the reaction directed against, and in opposition to, the one who makes the gesture; (b) avoidance, illustrated by pursuit-flight, with a reaction which tends to avert the gesture by terminating the contact; (c) submission, illustrated by blow-prostration, with a reaction which tends to avert the gesture by the assumption of a posture which grants dominance to the one making the gesture; and (d) complementation, with a reaction for or with the one who makes the gesture.

III

Conventional sociology has followed Herbert Spencer in attempting to explain social processes by relating them to the entire universe outside of those processes. For this purpose the universe is generally divided into four factors. Sociologists have taken great pride in this fourfold, synthetic explanation, in opposition to geographic determinism, economic determinism, biological determinism, or other particularisms. But within the last generation many sociologists have concluded that the proper method of explaining a process is by describing what is going on in that process rather than by trying to relate something in the process to something outside of the process. This conclusion is tending to modify the synthetic method.

The principal reason for this conclusion and for the abandonment of Spencer's synthetic method has been the fact that sociologists have found that some social conditions which they had at first explained in terms of biological factors could be explained much more satisfactorily in terms of social contacts and social interactions. Thus, at one time crime was explained as due to biological equipment. Now it is rather generally agreed by sociologists that we have practically no explanation of crime in terms of biology. Differences in the behavior and culture of men were once ex-

plained as due to differences in the biological processes of those races. Now there is doubt regarding the extent of these differences, and there is a general hypothesis that the differences can best be explained in terms of social contacts and social interactions. Differences in the behavior of the sexes, which were believed to be due to a difference in biological processes, have been more satisfactorily explained by differences in their interactions. As the emphasis in one problem after another has thus shifted, there has been a tendency to draw the inference that the general dependence of social processes upon biological processes might not be so certain as was at first assumed. The members of the conventional school, however, retort, "We do not assert that biological factors absolutely determine social processes. In fact, we do not believe that any one factor is finally deterministic. We assert merely that biological factors are conditions that must be taken into account when we explain social processes." Without pursuing the debate it may be admitted that the historical tendency to discard biological factors as an explanation does not prove that biological factors are never of importance. The historical tendency has merely ruined the question and poisoned the inference.

Another argument for the separation of sociology and biology has been made by the social anthropologists, notably Kroeber.⁸ The facts of nature are said to exist on four planes: inorganic, organic, psychic, and superorganic. The phenomena of any of these planes except the first may be explained either by relating them to phenomena on the same plane or by reducing them to terms of the lower planes. Either method is mechanistic, for a mechanistic method is one which describes the sequential order of occurrences. Either method is valid. But the methods are so different that nothing except confusion results from the attempts to combine them. Also, some things can be explained in terms of the same plane though they cannot be reduced to terms of a lower plane. The biologist may explain the facts of hunger and of eating, but, as a biolo-

⁸ A. B. Kroeber, "The Superorganic," *American Anthropologist*, XIX (April-June, 1917), 205-213; A. B. Kroeber, "The Possibility of a Social Psychology," *American Journal of Sociology*, XXIX (March, 1924), 423-39.

gist, cannot explain why one group regards eggs and milk with abhorrence and another group regards them as necessities of life.

The most significant reason for the separation of sociology from biology is that this makes possible a limitation of the task of the sociologist so that his task can be performed scientifically. No science can deal with the entire universe. Nor can any science explain all the concentrations of particular events. For instance, a man is killed by a rifle bullet. In order to explain this particular event completely it is necessary to understand the chemistry involved in the explosion of the gunpowder, the physics involved in the force and direction of the bullet, the physiology involved in the penetrability of human flesh and in the dying, the sociology involved in the cultural relations between the persons. Sciences have been developed because certain elements were abstracted from such concrete events and studied as abstractions. The scientist must neglect many elements which are extraneous to the abstracted interactions in which he is interested. An economist may admit that a person can make better bargains when he is not fatigued than when he is fatigued, but he dismisses this as of no significance for a general theory of the distribution of wealth. If general laws can be developed by a science, they can be used as standards from which to measure variations in particular cases. Thus scientific theory will be of assistance in understanding the concrete event. Professor Znaniecki has recently developed such a sociological methodology in his *Lessons of Social Psychology*. He has limited his task by neglecting the extraneous origins of social actions, by separating social actions from particular individuals, by studying the elements of social actions as they appear in various situations.

Sociological theory, therefore, needs to take biological processes into account only in the following provisional ways: First, human organisms are the actors and the carriers of culture. Second, these human organisms have fundamental capacities and urges different from the capacities and urges of other organisms, such as oysters or sunflowers. Third, these capacities and urges differ somewhat from individual to individual; these individual variations may be neglected in the construction of general laws, but must be taken into account when the general laws are applied in

concrete situations. Fourth, certain biological conditions are original factors in producing social situations. Thus blindness, deafness, or sickness may be a factor in producing social isolation. The sociologist does not deny the connection in such cases, but he is interested in the relation between social isolation and other sociological phenomena, regardless of whether the isolation is connected with biological factors, geographic factors, or other factors. Fifth, some of the biological traits or processes become objects of cultural attitudes and have significance as culture, rather than as biological factors. The position and behavior of the midget can be explained only by the fact that the color of the skin has come to have a social value and to be a cultural trait. When the color of the skin is thus given a cultural significance it comes to be homogeneous with other cultural phenomena and to be a sociological element rather than a biological factor for purposes of sociological theory. The behavior of groups with reference to age, sex, and some other traits can be explained in part also in this way. Possibly it may be necessary to take biological factors into account in other ways in such a closed system. But up to the present time it has not been clearly demonstrated that other biological relationships are important for theoretical sociology.

THE KINGDOM OF THE CITY

HOWELL H. FENKSON
University of Pittsburgh

ABSTRACT

The *empire of the city*.—On the average, city people are superior in intelligence to the country dwellers, as shown by mental tests and by the relative percentages of great men produced in the two environments. The fact is explained in major part by the selection of the city of the brighter individuals of the country. But the city conditions tend to reduce the advantage and the birth-year apt to increase the age of marriage. In the effect of the city on the quality of the population, and this selective effect will continue in the course of a generally selective organic trend.

The first question that arises in a consideration of the eugenics of a city is: In the human stock of the city the same, innately, as that of the country? We may seek to answer this question in two ways; either by a comparison of the inhabitants as we have them today, or by making an analysis of the selective agencies that operate in differentiating the city dweller and country dweller. The individual psychologist has used this first method, as may be seen in a series of articles in *School and Society* and elsewhere, with a uniform finding of an average superiority of city folk. More research is desirable to make sure that adequate allowance has been made, in the construction of the tests and in the interpretation of the test results, of the effects of environment. Yet the good result, while it may reduce the apparent difference between city and country stock, will probably substantiate the finding in view of the difference. Tests, involving a large vocabulary, are so numerous, are contra-indicated because the city man lives in a world of a larger vocabulary.

A second approach is to get the relative percentage of great men produced in the city and the country relative to the city and country population. The results of such studies confirm the above finding. Here again there are interfering variables but the differences are such that it is difficult to believe that there is not a real difference in stock after a consideration of all the data. As time

goes on this difference is likely to be greater, because of the increased rôle of assortative mating.

In analyzing the make-up of the city and country population we may note first the geographical distribution of immigration. In general more immigrants go to the city. One of the main reasons is that the city is growing faster than the country, and still greater opportunities for growth attract the newcomer to a larger extent. The city population will then be determined disproportionately by the nature of the late migration. The city may also attract disproportionately some part of the immigrant stream. This is notably true of the Jewish race—one which has evolved very largely in the city environment for many centuries past. As such it is a useful type to the city, since it can stand city life with less swamping of its superiors by an inadequate birth-rate, a result which we shall find is the usual effect of the city on most of the races. This is a trait of the utmost importance.

One other race seeks the American city especially because the traditional occupation at home was agriculture in a warm climate with crops different from those that grow here. I refer to the Southern Italian who comes from the culture of the olive, lemon, mulberry, and the wine grape.

On the other hand, the Scandinavian has sought our northern farm lands, where he can apply his farming technique almost unaltered.

The Japanese, with the habits of industry inculcated by a dense population, tolerate the long and monotonous hours of the fruit and truck farm, where they can work in their own natural way. They have thus contributed disproportionately to the country.

But quite aside from the newcomer from without the national boundary, city and country are undergoing a constant interchange of city-turned countrymen and country-turned city men, with the first in a large majority. This interchange is not haphazard, in the long run, but a somewhat selective one. The outstanding types of this sort are the gypsy, cowboy, prospector, and sailor. Of these only the gypsy is a reproducing unit. The gypsy group, as we see it now, has been a result of long selection, the less nomadic becom-

ing discontented and settling down, and new men join the group.

The contrast between the introvert who prefers the undisturbing life of the country and the extrovert who is oppressed by what seems to him to be its colorlessness is probably the largest differentiating factor. Another factor is the relatively stabilized life of agriculture, where there is a well-known standard procedure readily learned by imitation. This is comforting to some limited minds who are uncomfortable when confronted with the new on all sides. The life of the agricultural laborer or hiredling fits a still more inferior type, where there is little real responsibility, where the chores are definitely known and of a routine nature, and where his life is sheltered and aid is available to him in meeting his problems. In fact, some of the protective features of peonism and slavery are available here, just as in the case of the domestic servant. These conditions draw to the country on the whole an intellectually inferior type, as above is the comparative mental-test results referred to earlier. Of course, there is a contrasting current of retired business men, engineers, and the like, who choose to retire to the peace of the country after an overtaxing life; but this contribution has little significance, since they usually retire after the child-bearing period of their wives, and their children have already built up the city habit and do not become actual country folk.

On the other hand, observe the agencies which pull from the country its brighter intellects. They go to the universities and there usually taste the more exciting life of the city and become adjusted to the stimuli of a selected circle. Many of the brighter ones are offered positions as university teachers, or become investigators, or engage in enterprises for marketing or propaganda which give them an office or laboratory in the city. An analysis of the destiny of agricultural students from the country is needed, but will probably show that those who return to the farm and stay there are, on the whole, less intellectual, since the positions referred to are offered to select students. Other young men go to the city without the intermediary college stage, drawn by the cities' lure. It is probable that these average above those left behind, for a similar reason.

Just as the gypsy represents a strain selected in some degree for nomadism, and the Kentucky Highlander for isolated small-scale farming, so do the Jewish people represent a race selected by the city life. Originally the Jews were doubtless primarily a country folk. Their various captivities broke their relationship to the soil by starting a large city-adapted class, for the slave in Babylon was probably used largely in the cities on monumental and other constructive work. After the return to Palestine what was more natural than that, being less adapted on the whole to country life and having too few farms on which to locate, they should become traders and, as such, eventually cosmopolites. It was trade, crafts, and emigration, then, that selected the forebears of the European and American Jew, so that they are a selection of those more adapted to city life. The Jewish race is then primarily a city-produced race, and may this not be the reason why it is more economically aggressive and more intellectual? Are not these the characteristics of a people adapted to the city life by conditions prior to 1877, when the situation became altered by the rapid increase of birth control?

But the city in general, as we shall see later, is destructive to the fecundity of the family. Why did it not exterminate this race of city folk? It was because the Jews had a family routine developed by selection and adaptation to the city which, unlike the mores of the Christian peoples they competed with, maintained fecundity, and still does, to a greater degree, even in the city environment. There is among the Jews little disdain of sex, and there is relatively less of the individualism that shrinks the burden of children. A tradition that godly conduct involves a marriage not too late for an ample family in made a religious matter for rabbi and layman alike. This saves the race from the city's destructiveness. Will the Jew, in reforming his religion, hold fast to this valuable feature?

Now we pass to a different aspect of our subject: To what extent do the specific selective agencies within the city act on its component classes in comparison with the action in the country on its component classes, and as between the city folk as a whole in competition with the country folk as a whole? This will be treated under three heads.

4) *Lethal selection: that is, the effect of a differential death-rate.*—The differences between city and country do not seem to me to be as important in reference to this type of selection as the other types of selective factors. What contrast there is lies in the fact that in the country the death-rate is less variable, class to class, than in the city, where the higher social classes have available the highest skill and care, which more than compensates for the greater exposure to a large variety of pathogenic organisms. In the lower economic classes in the city this exposure is increased much more than is compensated for by the city's better facilities. Free clinics and the like reduce this difference, but the more ignorant fail to make use of what is available and, in fact, often actually prefer the dangers of the incompetent "healer." In brief, the city, on the average, increases the average length of life of superiors and decreases that of inferiors—if one can conclude that the superior classes, socially, educationally, and economically, show a significant degree of positive correlation with innate superiority, an assumption which will be made throughout this paper. The evidence for this view has been made elsewhere by the author.¹

5) *Marriage-rate and age of marriage.*—The difference here is very much greater than in the death-rates, for the country family usually has many children, regardless of class. In the city, on the contrary, only the proletariat, in general, reproduces itself adequately. In the city the stock with the higher social-economic status does not, in general, reproduce itself, so low is the marriage-rate and birth-rate.

The reasons for the higher marriage-rate and earlier marriage of country folk lies, it seems to me, first, in a shorter educational period; second, in a simpler standard of life; and third, in the very great desirability of a housewife in each farm unit. The working hours for much of the season are very long, the house is near the fields, and there is much minor labor incident to the farm. In addition to the obvious economic advantage, there is the greater need for companionship during the long evenings at home and during the long, relatively dull, winters. And lastly, there is less competition from such rival interests as the theater, movies, sport contests,

¹ *Social Hygiene*, VII (1904), 222-54.

lectures, and social gatherings, to which the city dweller gives much time. Moreover, in the city the furnished room, the ready prepared meal, and the steam laundry lessen the physical disadvantages of calisthenic life.

Whereas in the country a high marriage-rate and early marriage are general for all classes, in the city there is a marked difference between classes, and the difference is unfortunately a dysgenic one. The causes for the later and fewer marriages of the higher social and economic classes of the city are, first, the prolonged educational period, and second, the higher standard of living, which causes the young man at work to postpone his marriage till a higher salary is attained. This is partly due to the inevitable higher costs of the city, but equally a higher, but not necessarily better, idea of what is socially reputable and desired. A third consideration, operative more with the women, is a higher fastidiousness as to an acceptable mate. Are any of these factors likely at all to be altered? I believe a propaganda for a simpler life is likely to be an aspect of religion in its present mood toward the increase of the humanistic at the expense of the older, more theistic elements in all cults. I have in mind no evidence Carver's *Religion Worth Having*, that makes much of the ideal of earlier and better marriage with simpler standards on the part of the socially superior classes. There is also hope in a marriage law that would make the minimum age for a marriage certificate vary with the education of the applicant; I suggest it should be twenty-one for both sexes, except for high-school graduates.

On the other hand, there are many factors operating to postpone the age of marriage of superiors still further. These are the increasing number of women entering professions or crafts having a higher intrinsic interest than the low-grade jobs which women a generation ago were eager to leave at the first feasible opportunity. Then there is an ever increasing number of superiors who are going to college, which greatly increased at the end of the war. The response of the professional school to the need of lengthening its numbers has been the demand for more and more prerequisite years of training. A much better plan, logically, the universities might have discovered, by selecting their students for quality by means of

their school marks, mental tests, and special aptitude tests. In this connection the tendency to give the Rhodes Scholarship to college graduates instead of to underclassmen, as in the original plan, is to be deplored.

The divorce-rates in city and country are significantly different. Theoretically, divorce leads, in spite of a few conspicuous examples to the contrary, to a substitution of a superior for an inferior mate. A collection of data on this point is greatly needed, for if the facts were known it is probable that many states and some churches would be led to a more sagacious attitude toward divorce. The more frequent divorces of the city arise mainly from the fact that there is commonly less economic interdependence of man and wife in the city than in the country. Secondly, the social ramifications are less in the city, so that one is not known to all the neighbors and divorce is counted less of a disgrace and more a matter of one's own affair. Thirdly, the wider contrasts of the city lead one to a more critical attitude toward the mass. Fourthly, there are fewer, if any, children to keep the family together.

In passing to the third main factor, that of differential fecundity, we come to the greatest and most significant difference between the eugenic of the city and the country. The country family is notoriously larger than the city family, and the difference is greatest with the superior classes. The data that is most illuminating on this point is that of the alumni of the agricultural colleges in comparison with that of the colleges patronized by city folk. Whereas the city-folk colleges have alumni who are, in all cases known to me, inadequate to reproduce themselves, in agricultural colleges we have the highest rates, notably Kansas Agricultural College, at Manhattan, Kansas. In an investigation of mine, as yet unpublished, of families of Mormon college students in Utah, I found that such Mormon families in Salt Lake City were of smaller size than the Mormon family in the country. Both city and country families in that study were the largest I have yet found in educated classes in any western religious cult. This applies to children of our mother. There are no new polygamous marriages performed there by the Mormon church.

Some of this difference between city and country follows from

the fact that in general the country folk are of a lower social-economic level; but this is only a minor factor. The principal factors are closely related to them we dealt with in comparing marriage in city and country. In the country marriage is earlier. Children cost less to bear and rear in the country, and, conversely, can contribute economically in an important degree from the time they can weed, pick fruit, and bring the cows home. Children are less of a discomfort to care for in the country. They play outdoors in approved ways more and there is less concern about their clothes. The more lonely life of the farm makes them a greater desideratum from the standpoint of companionship and parental feeling. The birth-control methods of the country districts are usually old primitive ones that are not efficacious, since the restrictions placed by the law more effectively keep from the country folk the information and the materials employed for this purpose.

To what extent is there any hope for at least an equalization of the country and city in these respects?

1. The disparity in reference to age of marriage we can expect will lessen; first because the prolongation of schooling in the country is likely to be greater in amount per pupil than in the city, since the school facilities of the country are growing faster in proportion than those of the city; second, the availability of the school is greatly increased by the better roads and more automobiles and because of a changed attitude toward agriculture which is increasingly causing the farmer to regard school preparation as valuable.

2. A lessened isolation of the country because of an easier and more frequent transportation lessens the travel to and from the city. Encouraged by the better transportation, more and more of the city folk are taking place in the country, at least for part of the year. Better communication, including the rural delivery and the radio, is bringing the city and country nearer closer in respect to some of the differentiating factors, such as the cost of raising children and the lonely life of the farm.

3. On the side of the city, the growing tendency for the city worker to live out of town far enough to get some of the country cultural aspects mentioned and to commute or motor in prevents, in part, the city environment from reducing the size of his family

as much as it would if he had lived in town. Yet such individuals cannot be expected to have as large families as the rural country population has, for many of the city factors that make for a limited family are still operating on such families.

4. It is, however, with respect to birth control that the future offers the greatest possibility of change. While the distribution of information and materials is still illegal, people as a whole have a strong disapproval of the law, at least in so far as it applies to themselves, so that the information as to the newer, more efficacious, and less discommodious methods of birth control are spreading rapidly among the well-informed of the city and also more slowly through the country. Public opinion has now reached the point where modification of these laws is inevitable. If they are not modified, they will fall into disuse, as prosecution and conviction, because of the attitude of jurists, will soon be impossible. In fact, there has been no prosecution for some time, although the laws are constantly being broken. The first modification will probably be—because compromise measures usually come first—to lessen the restriction on the freedom of the medical profession. Such a bill would not adequately alter the present city-country disparity in birth control because, for obvious reasons, the country doctor is less frequently consulted; and, moreover, is himself likely not to be abreast of the current developments, which are rapid in this field. A bill making the information or the means of birth control free is essential to eliminate the difference in the birth-control factor between city and country, and it must be supplemented by a determined effort of eugenic or other societies to see that the country, especially in the southern states, is abreast of the city in these practices. It is quite possible that this effort will be somewhat thwarted, because the religion of the country is notoriously conservative. The readjusted attitude of religion to birth control which has progressed far in the city lags behind of the country church, which will resist the inevitable for a longer period.

In contrast with the favorable reproductive aspects of the religious traditions for the city of the Chinese, Jew, and Mormon, orthodox Christianity, as we have had it, poorly adapts to the city life; for while there is great emphasis on chastity, it leans back-

ward by approving celibacy. In fact, in the doctrine of the virgin birth and the exclusion of marriage or the marriage state from heaven it casts disapproval upon reproduction. It has no apparent disapproval for childlessness or the too-small family. While there is a disapproval of birth control in some Christian cults, it is a dygenic kind of disapproval, for it is too sweeping, and the reason given is merely unnaturalness—a reason so spiritual as to influence most the unintellectual and not convince the logical thinker, who should be dissuaded from his shame of birth control.

Not one religious cult today teaches an especial duty of superiors to reproduce adequately, a duty greater than that of inferiors. On the contrary, we have the destructive teachings of Matthew 19 and I Corinthians 7. A religion for the city should meet the city's greatest evil, the subfecundity of its superiors, and should approve the more restricted birth-rate of inferiors that can be achieved only by a more general use of birth control.

We have discussed in passing some aspects of the reception the eugenics program receives in the city and country. There are other aspects that merit our attention now. The eugenic program is now more readily spread in the city, where all contacts are easy and where a more receptive ear is open to the new. But on the other hand there is a friendly ear for eugenics when it does reach the rural reader or hearer, because his experiences with his plants and animals have taught him the very great rôle of heredity. Hereditary human differences impress him more than they do city folk because, the environment in the country being more similar, he more readily recognizes the important rôle of heredity. In evidence of this is the fact that more and earlier papers on eugenics appeared in the publications of the American Breeders' Association and its successor than in any other journal in the United States.

In conclusion, we find that the old belief that the city is more dygenic in that it attracts many superiors from the country and then reduces their fecundity is well founded, and the great problem for eugenicists today is to develop means by which we can stand city life and not have the birth-rate of superiors dragged down by it. A wider use of birth-control methods will reduce the rate at which the superiors are outbred by the inferiors, but the still more im-

portant question is, By what means can more children be produced from these superfeces? No means is in sight except essentially a religious one, the inculcation of eugenic conduct as moral conduct. If the religious cults will turn from their all-too-common contemptuous attitude toward sex and indifference to reproduction to a devotion to the eugenic ideal it is probable that an ethics of reproduction can be made effective. If not, then the slow process of natural selection will develop a species that will have a strong parental instinct, whatever else they may lack, for of one thing we may be sure; future man will have the characteristics of those who are superfecund, whether we like it or not.

SOME EFFECTS OF SOCIAL SELECTION ON THE AMERICAN NEGRO

ABSTRACT

Some effects of social selection on the American Negro—Although only 19 to 20 per cent of American Negroes are pure-blooded, analyses of anthropometric measurements of a sample group shown, in spite of somewhat passing, results which would not be expected from such a highly mixed population, namely, that it is relatively homogeneous. When the averages (or composite physical traits) are compared with the same traits in Africans, Europeans, and Indians populations we find that the American Negro population has somewhere between them and, again equally in what would be expected, the variability is greater than that of the parent stocks. This leads to the conclusion that the American Negro is establishing a more or less definite physical type in this country, which gives the Negro population as great homogeneity as groups of pure racial stock.

Inquiry into the mechanism which has caused the development of a homogeneous type after great mixture has occurred shows that there is strong pressure, on the Negro population, to the same extent, against mixture with the other racial group. This is demonstrated by the fact that, of about six hundred persons who gave genealogies, only 1 per cent claimed to have a white parent. We find also that color serves as a serious disjunction within the Negro group, and that there is a remarkable tendency for the dark sort to marry the light women. This means that the extreme racial types within the Negro population are being welded together gradually and are forming this relatively homogeneous type.

The American Negro, in racial composition, is as mixed a population as can be found, perhaps, anywhere in the world. Not only is he derived from numerous types of African peoples and white populations of Europe, as much different as the English and Scotch who settled the eastern seaboard of our southern states and the French and Spanish of the extreme South, but he also counts in his ancestry the American Indian to no small extent. That this mixture has occurred is not doubted, but that it has been as widespread as is found has not been realized. The differences in physical form among West African peoples are enormous, while the differences among the Europeans and Indians who mixed with the Negroes are none the less so. Therefore, before proceeding to discuss the effects of social selection it may be well to point out briefly what has happened to the Negro in the centuries he has been here,

and how the African type has been modified in its crossing with these two other types.

In a study of variability under racial crossing, with particular reference to the American Negro, I have had occasion to measure 538 adult males at Howard University in Washington and in New York City, and also about 2,500 school children in one of the New York public schools.¹ From these adults I have gathered genealogies which indicate the amount of crossing represented today in the Negro population. The classifications and the numbers and percentages of each group, according to their own statements, are as follows:

	No.	%
All Negro.....	109	20.3
Negro with Indian	26	4.8
More Negro than white.	129	23.8
More Negro than white, with Indian	21	3.9
About the same amount of Negro and white.	93	17.3
About the same amount of Negro and white, with Indian	57	10.6
More white than Negro	30	5.6
More white than Negro, with Indian	25	4.7

The validity of these genealogies may be denied, but the differences in means for distinctive negroid anthropometric traits between the groups of differing amounts of Negro ancestry show that they may be safely utilized.² It may also be questioned whether this sample is large enough to represent the population as a whole, and whether it may not be highly selected, since the great majority of the men are college students. If the means and variabilities for this series be compared with those of the large series measured in the army by

¹ The writer wishes to express his gratitude to the President and Faculty of Howard University for their constant courtesy to him in furthering his research, and to Dr. Jacob M. Ross, principal of Public School 59, and his staff, for their courtesies. The research has been covered as an Fellow of the Board in the Biological Sciences, National Research Council, and the work in Washington was made possible by a special grant of the Committee on Human Migration, National Research Council.

² This material has been thoroughly analyzed in an extended paper, "A Study of the American Negro," not yet published.

Davenport and *Love*² for stature, sitting height, and hip width, it will be found that they are very close, while this is also the case if comparison be made for numerous traits measured by me on this series and by Professor Todd on a sample of one hundred male Negro cadavers representing paupers who died in the hospitals of Cleveland, Ohio.³ Therefore the usability of this sample cannot be gainsaid. It is interesting to note, however, that in a paper studying age-changes in skin color⁴ I found that the color of the Negro school children and of the Cleveland paupers sample (allowing for darkening after death) is quite darker than that of the university students. Since color plays an important selective part in Negro life it may be well to state here that the percentage of pure Negro given above is probably too low for the total population, and that the percentage of pure Negro given above is probably too low for the total population, and that perhaps 10 per cent should be added to allow for this color selection in university men.

When one takes the series as a whole for such traits as have been measured it will be seen that the means for the respective traits are somewhere between the means for corresponding traits in European and West African populations, and those for such American Indian populations from the eastern United States as have been measured. In other words, what has happened is that there has been a blending of the types from which the American Negro has come, and that this blended type lies somewhere between the three groups. However, in the light of the blending hypothesis, the objection will at once be brought that this is a false conclusion, perhaps, from the statistical material, and that what we have is a series of false means lying between the modes of bimodal, or even trimodal, distributions, which would be expected if there were segregation of types. This is not the case, for the curves are very near the normal type, usually unimodal, and show little or no indication of segregation.

² *The Medical Department of the United States Army in the World-War*, Vol. XV, "Statistics," Part I, "Army Anthropology."

³ This material was given me through the courtesy of Professor Todd, and has not as yet been published.

⁴ A paper read at the New Haven meeting of the American Anthropological Association, December 28, 1905, "Age-Changes in Skin Color of American Negroes."

One must consider the comparative variabilities of these populations before this question can be really discussed. In a mixed population such as this, if there were segregation the variability of the mixed population would have to be greater than that of any of the parent populations. This has been shown to be the case in head form, where the variability of central Italians is shown to be greater than that of the southern or northern inhabitants of that country, due to the mixture of long-headed southern Italians and short-headed northerners.¹ In the case of mixed Negro-white populations this trait cannot be utilized, since the long head is characteristic of both, but in a majority of other traits we see the striking result that the variability for the mixed American Negroes is about the same or less than that of any of the ancestral populations. It is therefore to be argued that segregation of type is not to be observed here. And while it is needless to state that the Mendelian problem in human heredity is not to be solved by measures as rough as these, yet the results obtained from the analysis of this sample give food for thought on its relation to the general mechanisms of heredity in man.

In any case, what comes out is the homogeneity of the American Negro. The low variability of the population in trait after trait tends to confirm this hypothesis, while a study of the variability of family lines through measurements of freemasons of Negro children shows that the variability of family lines in American Negroes is as low as that of the Tennessee mountaineers, although the variability within the families of the American Negroes is very high in the list of other populations studied, and attests to the tremendous differences in ancestral stock represented by these families.² Correlation of length and breadth of head,³ used as an index of

¹ Foss and Hrdy, "The Head Form of the Subject as Influenced by Heredity and Environment," *American Anthropologist*, New Series, XV (1912), 142-68.

² M. J. Hrdy, "A Further Discussion of the Variability of Family Lines in the Negro-White Population of New York City," *Journal American Statistical Association*, New Series, XX, No. 127 (1925), 210-24.

³ M. J. Hrdy, "Correlation of Length and Breadth of Head in Two Groups of American Negroes," *American Journal of Physical Anthropology*, XX (1926), pp. 67-97.

homogeneity in a population, again gives us an indication of large homogeneity when presented comparatively, and strengthens the hypothesis that the American Negro, in the years he lived here and mingled with white and Indian stocks with which he was thrown into contact, has developed a human type which is different from any of the parent types, and that, although called Negro, is a homogeneous blend of the Negro, white, and Indian ancestry he represents.

As this surprising homogeneity developed from the material, I strongly felt that if it were valid, inquiry must find a social selective process which brought it about. Social motives are complex by their very nature, but I believe that there are two principal elements which can be singled out of the mass of the Negro and of the general population which will adequately account for the phenomenon. In the first place I do not feel that crossing with whites, general opinion to the contrary notwithstanding, is going on to any appreciable extent. Out of the six hundred genealogies and more which I have collected only about 1 per cent of the individuals have a white parent. If we allow for a possible selection due to many persons being university men and increase the percentage to 3 per cent, this still is almost negligible. As a matter of fact, I find that among Negroes the pressure against illicit sexual relations with whites is as strong, if not stronger, than the opposite is among the general white population. This would, of course, make for inbreeding within the Negro group.

The other element is the invidious nature of light skin color.¹ The type of the increased lightness of the University students will be recalled. There is the well-known fact that light persons are found in the college fraternities of the Negroes, for instance, and that in many of the more "socially" desirable religious denominations the greater number of members are light. The fact comes out most strongly in the relationship of the sexes in marriage choices. It was suggested to me that light women marry dark men; the men, in accordance with our general pattern of this situation, obtaining wives who bring them prestige; the women obtaining husbands

¹ I have discussed this matter at some length in a paper entitled "The Color Line," published in the *American Mercury*, VI (October, 1921), 202-8.

who work hard to retain the regard of their lighter-colored, and therefore more desirable, wives. This tendency comes out strongly in the results obtained from asking 380 men "Whom, of your parents, is the lightest?" Out of three possible answers, 50, or 13 per cent, gave their parents as the same color; 113, or 29 per cent, said their fathers were lighter; while 116, or 30 per cent, said their mothers were lighter. This desirability of non-negroid traits in the Negro also comes out in the ascriptions of "good" and "poor" hair—the latter being the negroid tightly curled type—and of "good" and "broad" features—the latter being the negroid face with the thick lips and wide nostrils. In other words, there is a combining of the extremes of racial types within what is becoming an endogenous group, and nothing can make more efficiently for homogeneity.

I believe, therefore, that we have here a striking case of the effects of social selection, and that we may conclude from the results of this study obtained thus far that:

1. There is a tendency to endogamy in the Negro population, and the selection is based on the desirable nature of one-sexed traits
2. That this tendency is operative in a group which has resulted from mixture growing between African, European, and American-Indian stocks
3. That the type which has resulted is one which, in most traits, is, on the average, somewhere between the African, European, and Indian types
4. That the variability of the resulting crossing is not large, as it would be expected to be, but
5. That the American Negro is forming a type which is relatively homogeneous when compared with other populations.

THE DWELLER IN FURNISHED ROOMS: AN URBAN TYPE

HARVEY W. HINNEMANN
Ohio Western University

ABSTRACT

The dweller in furnished rooms—an urban type—his social type develops from the attempt to adjust to a given social situation, and may be studied in terms of characteristic attitudes and of the social situation in which the attitudes are formed. The rooming-house area, illustrated by a section of the Lower North Side of Chicago, has produced a distinct urban type. It has drawn to itself young, unmarried, single workers and students from a variety of cultural backgrounds. The great mobility of the area has produced conformity and social limitations with few opportunities to satisfy fundamental needs in conventional ways. Loneliness and restlessness are the result. There is practically no public opinion, and hence little social control. In the effort to satisfy fundamental needs in this social situation three personality patterns appear: the person who cleaves close with the situation and seeks to withdraw from it, perhaps by suicide; the person who comes to live in a dream world, or who builds for him a social symbol which represents his aspirations; and the person who recognizes himself in the life of the rooming-house world by discarding all conventional standards and living to some of makeshifted theories.

THE SOCIAL TYPE

The social type is the psychological parallel of the biological type. In the animal world the struggle for existence, variation, selection, and adaptation—especially when favored by isolation—give rise to new biological types. By a biological type we mean merely a combination of structural and functional characteristics transmitted by heredity.

Similarly, in the process of social interaction, competition and accommodation—particularly when favored by the selective segregation so characteristic of the city—give rise to social types. By a social type we mean a constellation of attitudes forming a personality pattern, not inherited, but growing out of a social situation.¹

Involved in any analysis of human behavior are three sets of factors: the social situation to which the person must adjust, the wishes of the person, and the attitudes of the person—constellated

¹ For the distinction between the biological individual and the social pattern, see Park and Burgess, *An Introduction to the Science of Sociology*, 2d ed., chapter I.

about certain objects and situations, and integrated into personality patterns. We assume that the fundamental wishes of the person remain constant, and that the person's attitudes vary with the social situation. The analysis of a social type requires, then, a description not only of the attitudes characteristic of the type, but of the social situation in which the attitudes have been defined.

THE ROOMING-HOUSE AS A SOCIAL SITUATION

The natural areas of the city are areas both of selection and of characterization. Each natural area tends to be stamped with a given cultural complex. In the competition for position in the city these areas sift and sort the population, tending to draw from its mobile stream those persons having attitudes more or less like those of the persons already living in the area. But beyond this, the natural area tends also to set its mark upon the person living in it, to characterize him with certain attitudes and behavior patterns required in adjusting to the social situation represented by the area.

The rooming-house area, like other areas of the city, tends both to select and characterize its population. In selecting its population, it acts chiefly upon age and economic status—perhaps upon temperamental traits. As a result the rooming-house population represents a diversity of cultural backgrounds. And if the dwellers in furnished rooms constitute a social type, they do so largely because the rooming-house area is an area of characterization.

The rooming-house area affords a social situation of a unique sort. As an example let us take the rooming-house area on the Lower North Side of Chicago.⁶ An analysis of the register of Illinois lodging-houses reveals the fact that there are 1,239 rooming- and lodging-houses on the Lower North Side, and that in these

⁶ The data presented here were collected by the writer when a research fellow under the Community Research Fund administered by the Social Research Committee of the University of Chicago. They represent a year's intimate contacts with dwellers in furnished rooms as a resident among them, a census of nearly ninety blocks in the area, the information afforded by the Illinois state lodging-house register, and the life-history documents of dwellers in furnished rooms in this area. The documents from which this data is taken are on file with the Department of Sociology of the University of Chicago.

houses 13,007 people are living in furnished rooms of one kind and another. Ninety blocks in the better rooming area north of Chicago Avenue were studied intensively by means of a house-to-house census. This study revealed the additional facts that 71 per cent of all the houses in this district take roomers, and that of the people who live in these rooms, 54 per cent are single men, 10 per cent are single women, and 36 per cent are couples, "married," supposedly with the benefit of clergy, though actually 60 per cent of these couples are living together unmarried. The rooming-house area is a childless area. Yet most of its population are in the productive ages of life, between twenty and thirty-five. The rooming-house population is typically what the labor leaders refer to as the "white collar" group—men and women filling various clerical positions, accountants, stenographers, and the like. There are also students from the many music schools of the Lower North Side. Most of them are living on a narrow margin, and here they can live cheaply, near enough to the "Loop" to walk to and from their work if they wish.

The constant comings and goings of its inhabitants is the most striking and significant characteristic of this world of furnished rooms. This whole population turns over every four months. There are always cards in the windows, advertising the fact that rooms are vacant, but these cards rarely have to stay up over a day, as people are constantly walking the streets looking for rooms. The keepers of the rooming-houses change about as rapidly as the roomers themselves. At least half of the keepers of these houses have been at their present addresses six months or less. This extreme mobility results in a startling anonymity, a thwarting of the wishes, and a breakdown of public opinion. How complete this anonymity may become is illustrated in the following document:

I had occasion to inquire for a man living in a rooming-house. He had roomed there about a week. There was no telephone on the place, so I had to call at his address. I went there about 7:30. After I had rung the bell for some time a woman about forty-five answered the door. She wore a house apron and was evidently the landlady. I asked for Mr. X. She said, "Who?" I repeated the name. She shook her head and said that she didn't know anyone of that name. I looked in my notebook, to see if I had the correct address. I told her that this was the address he had given, and went on to describe him. She knew

of two men in the house who might answer to his description. I then told her that he did a lot of work on the typewriter in his room. Then she knew whom I meant. He was not in. I came back a week later, and the same woman came to the door. I asked if Mr. X was in. She said he had moved yesterday. I asked her if he might not have left a forwarding address for his mail. She said that he did not, that he never got any mail.

In this mobile and anonymous situation the tendency is for no one to know anyone else, as is brought out by this document:

One gets to know few people in a rooming-house. All told, in the year and a half I lived there, I didn't come to know over twenty well enough to speak to them. And there must have been nearly three hundred people in and out in that time, for there are constant comings and goings, someone is always moving out, there is always an ad in the paper and a sign in the window. But rooms are never vacant more than a few hours. People change so fast that there is little chance to get acquainted if one wished. But one doesn't wish—there is a universal barrier of distrust in the rooming-house.

The rooming-house is not to be confused with the old boarding-house, where the common dining-room, the landlady's parlor with evenings of *cochre* and *whist*, and the piazza with summer evenings of gossip afforded a nucleus of opinion and a set of social relationships which afforded satisfaction to the women and tended to define social situations. The boarding-house has passed out of existence in the modern city—not half a dozen were found in this Lower North Side district. The rooming-house which has replaced it has no dining-room or parlor, no common meeting-place. The roomers do not know one another. People come and go without speaking or questioning. Anonymity is well-nigh complete.

In this situation of mobility and anonymity the person is socially isolated. His wishes are thwarted. His loneliness in the rooming-house neither security, escape, nor recognition. He is restless and he is lonely.

A "charity girl," in an illuminating life-history document, claims:

There was no one to care! Why should I show and work when I might have the things I wanted? And not the least of these was the intimate touch and glance of a man—even if it was only half make-believe—someone to talk intimately with, someone in your home to, someone to ask where you've been, how, how, how things are and how without.

A man who lived in a North Side rooming-house wrote:

I found myself totally alone. There were evenings when I went out of my way to buy a paper, or an article at a drug store, just for the sake of talking a few minutes with someone. Worst, of course, that the landlady [he goes on] was the sex-hunger. I thought of marriage, but the only girls I had met were office stenographers. I never would have considered marrying. The constant stimulation of the city began to tell, adding tremendously to the usual restlessness—lights, well-dressed women, billboards advertising shows.

It got so that passing shaven women in negliges, or women's silk-clad legs, courted me unbearably. Many times I followed an attractive woman for blocks, with no thought of accosting her, but to watch the movements of her body. A girl in the next house used to nodding without getting down her shade, and I literally spent hours watching her.

In addition to resulting in a thwarting of the person's wishes, this mobility and anonymity result, of course, in a total collapse of public opinion and social control in the rooming-house area.

PERSONALITY PATTERNS IN THE WORLD OF FURNISHED ROOMS

The emotional tensions of thwarted wishes force the person to act somehow in this situation. His behavior may take one of three directions: He may find himself unable to cope with the situation, and attempt to withdraw from it. This withdrawal frequently takes the form of suicide. There was a bridge over the lagoon in Lincoln Park, in the heart of the North Side rooming-house district, which was nicknamed "Suicide Bridge" because of the number of people who threw themselves from it into the lagoon. Because of its sinister reputation the city tore it down. A map of the distribution of suicides on the Lower North Side shows how frequently this was the only way out to the persons of the rooming-house world.

Or, again, the person may build up an ideal, or dream world, in which are satisfied the wishes that find no realization in the repression of the real world:

There were two girls in a room across the hall who worked as shopgirls in the Loop. They came from some town in southern Illinois. They weren't good-looking—and besides, like myself, they had had good homes—so they were lonely. They used to go often to the movies, and sometimes to a dance, but the old-fashioned horror passed some satisfaction to these plain but heart-hungry children than did the neglect of the dance-hall "babe." Other evenings they

spent reading *True Romance*, *Experiences*, *The True Story Magazine*, and other such magazines devoted to stories of the adventures of girls in the city. One of them kept an interminable diary, filled with stories—fictitious, I always was sure—of street flirtations and adventures. We used to spend evenings writing letters to Doris Blake² asking what a young girl should do if a man she liked but didn't love tried to kiss her. It was all a make-believe.

Or perhaps a substitution is made, and the person finds satisfaction for his thwarted wishes in symbols which represent old associations—or lavishes his affection on a dog or a parrot:

She lavished attention on the parrot. She bought it the best cage she could find, cared for it according to the best parrot-lore, and returned home after work to give it food and exercise. It ate its supper with her, perched outside on a basket handle, being fed now and then from her spoon. In the morning it flew to the side of the cage to greet her, and talked to her while she dressed. It was her child. The sacredst herald for it. "You can't imagine," she would say, "what it means to have Polly in my room—it makes all the difference . . ."

There are thirty-seven things on the wall—mostly pictures, among them a photograph of her father's old stone house, the picture showing the country in which she had lived, a cheap print of a child in its nightgown descending the stairs, a colored print of a man and woman sitting on the firelight, some family pictures. There is a newspaper cartoon of a homeless man on Thanksgiving Day, shabby and alone at a cheap restaurant, seeing a vision of a pleasant family group about a generously laden table. There are thirty-one articles on the bureau, two small maps, and a miscellany—including a lary doll and a tiny cradle. I have urged her to cast away one-third of these things, in the interest of her time budget, to make dressing simpler. "I have to have these things," she responds. "You have your home and family and friends and leisure and everything—you can't possibly understand." She plays hymns and the old songs of the countryside on the melodeon—"Darling, I Am Getting Old!" The parrot tries to sing after her.

This clinging to objects symbolic of old associations often amounts, among dwellers in furnished rooms, to a sort of fetishism.

More frequently, though, the person accommodates himself to the life of the rooming-house world by an individualism of behavior. Old associations and ties are cut. Under the strain of isolation, with no group associations or public opinion to hold one, living in complete anonymity, old standards disintegrate and life

is reduced to a more nearly individual basis. The person has to live, and needs to live in ways strange to the conventional world:

I get along fairly well, now. I am no longer lonely. I am surprised to find that I can actually enjoy the girls I pick up at public dance-halls, at restaurants, along the lake front, in the park. I know a great many of them now—many of them pretty and clever, and good companions for a night. I no longer go with prostitutes. I even found that was unnecessary. For the city is full of women who are just as lonely as I was, or who know too their sex as I would my bank to pay for the kind of clothes they want to wear and the kind of shows they want to see. Then, too, there are the "emancipated" women.

The person tends to act without reference to social definition. Behavior is individualized—impulsive rather than social.

Such is the social situation to which the dweller in furnished rooms is attempting to adjust. Such are three typical constellations of attitudes and personality patterns that arise as the person attempts to adjust to this social situation. It is not maintained that these constellations of attitudes and personality patterns constitute—in the instance of the dweller in furnished rooms—the criteria of well-defined social types. But if these forms of behavior are found in other social situations, nevertheless they are typical reactions to this world of furnished rooms, and illustrate the process in which social types are defined.

SOME JEWISH TYPES OF PERSONALITY

ABSTRACT

Some Jewish types of personality—Social types are a resultant of the culture of the group. While controversy regarding the Jews has not settled whether they are race, nation, or culture group there is foundation for the statement that they are a social type. Personality types which are common to Jewish communities are the result of habits and interests which have persisted for centuries through segregation, commercial life and resulted in delicate cultural traits, some of which are fairly uniform throughout the world. Examples between have produced the *Altruist* and the "selfishness," successful business men, and opposed to them, the *Schlemiel*, or *Hasid*, and the *Zefenavak*, or *Jack-of-all-trades*. Numerous types center about the synagogue—*rabbi*, *hatchers*, *cantor*, etc. The ideal of intellectuality produced the *tal-mudnai student* and the *rabbinical teacher*, and in recent times the lawyer, doctor, artist, and writer. These types have prestige in the group due to group interests and attitudes and as these change the social types also change.

The sociologist, in transforming the unique or individual experience into a representative or typical one, arrives at the social type, which consists of a set of attitudes on the part of the person toward himself and the group and a corresponding set of attitudes of the group toward him, which together determine the rôle of the person in his social milieu. The extent to which social types may be depleted depends upon the definiteness of the organization of the attitudes and their characteristic cohesion about a core of significant social traits. The range of the personality types in a given social group is indicative of the culture of that group.

THE JEW AS A SOCIAL TYPE

Although there is probably no people that has furnished the basis for more contradictory conclusions regarding racial and cultural traits than the Jews, the elementary question as to whether the Jews are a race, a nationality, or a cultural group remains unsettled. There are those who, with Chamberlain, believe that the Jew constitutes a clear racial type whose characteristics are unmistakable.¹ Hilaire Belloc prefers to think of the Jews not as a

¹ Houston Stewart Chamberlain, *Foundations of the Nineteenth Century*, 12,

race but primarily as a nationality. In fact he points out that the Jews themselves have called their people a race when it suited them, a nationality when necessity demanded it, a religious group, and finally a cultural body, by virtue of the historic process, when their situation made such a status desirable.*

Fishberg sees in the Jew a social type. He writes:

What is that "Jewish type," that Jewish physiognomy, which characterizes the Jew? It is the opinion of the penman author that it is less than skin deep. Primarily it is dependent on alien and displacement of the Jews in countries where they live in strict isolation from their Christian or Moslem neighbors. It is not the body which marks the Jew, it is his soul. In other words, the type is not anthropological or physical, it is social or psychic. Centuries of confinement to the ghetto, social ostracism, constant suffering under the twin of abuse and persecution have been instrumental in producing a characteristic psychic type which manifests itself in his cast of countenance which is considered popularly "Jewish." The ghetto face is purely psychic, just like the soldier's, the miner's face.⁶

What is typical of the Jew as a group is their characteristic "run of attention," or the direction of their habits and interests—which have become fixed through centuries of communal life in segregated areas—and the persistence of a set of cultural traits, most significant of which were, perhaps, those relating to their religious ritualism, which was fairly uniform throughout the world and which pervaded every sphere of life.

JEWISH TYPES

Striking as the differences between Jew and non-Jew may be, the individual and sectional differences within the Jewish group are even greater. The Jews of the East, of Asia, North Africa, and Eastern Europe, differ profoundly from those of the West. Moreover,

The Jews of any particular country, although exposed to the same general influences, are not molded into a uniform pattern. Having settled in the land at different periods, and having brought from their previous homes different modes of life and different degrees of conservatism, they resist the surrounding influences with unequal will and strength and exhibit varying grades of assimilation to the general population. In each individual country, therefore,

* Eliahu Shilon, *The Jew, Boston and New York, 1926.*

⁶ Abraham Fishberg, *The Jew. A Study of Race and Nationalism*, p. 212.

there is a series of classes or types of Jews, shaded off from one another, and thus the multiplicity of types in the world forms an almost endless series.⁴

While the Jews of the West have, in varying measure, had the opportunity to taste the life outside the ghetto walls, the Jews of the East have only gradually and recently come to share some of the cultural heritages of their neighbors. The diversity of the sources of Jewish immigration to the United States accounts for the corresponding multiplicity of Jewish types that are met with in every Jewish community in our large cities. These social differentiations are reflected in the religious, the vocational, and the cultural aspects of the lives of the people, and result in diverse organizations of attitudes and habits which are clearly recognizable, not only by the observer, but by the members of the group itself. They can be detected in the folk-lore and the literature, in the theater and the market place; they give rise to many problems of social organization and control; they are as complete an index as any at present obtainable of the culture traits and the culture pattern of the group.

In this discussion it is scarcely possible to do more than enumerate some of the most characteristic and picturesque personalities that are met with in the average community. From the standpoint of worldly success, especially in the vocational sphere, we meet with a personality known as *Mensch*, or, more specifically, the "allrightnick." Both types represent persons of superior economic status, but while the former has achieved his success without sacrificing his identity as a Jew, the latter, in his opportunism, has thrown overboard most of the cultural baggage of his group and, as a consequence, is treated with a certain attitude of disdain. The "allrightnick" offends the group because he is no respecter of its values. The Jews have been as well known as business men ever since the Middle Ages that we should be indeed surprised to find that this vocational type lacked status, but the "allrightnick" represents the reprehensible type of business men to whom success is everything and in whose life-organization there is no place for any of the other forms of achievement that the culture offers.

Social types seem to run in pairs and may be conceived of as

⁴ David Cohen, *Jewish Life in Modern Times*, p. 25.

opposite poles in a range of attitudes and values. At one end of the scale we find the *Mensch* and the "altrightnik"; at the other, the *Schlemiel*:

Although the Jew has acquired the reputation of being the personification of the commercial spirit, he is sometimes quite phidic and helpless, failing miserably in everything he undertakes, as though haunted by some mocking spirits, and good-humoredly nicknamed by his brethren a *Schlemiel*.⁴

The facility with which the Jew can adapt himself vocationally to a changing, and sometimes to a hostile, environment has often been pointed out:

If a Jew cannot succeed in one calling he promptly adopts another, and he is a veritable "quick-change artist" in the variety of his vocations. He is a peddler, teacher, common-law agent, prosecutor, and marriage broker by turns, regularly convincing himself with the thought that "God will help," and invariably ready to help his neighbor. It is no regard to convenience such as those that Dr. Max Nirden coined the expression *Lebensmacher*, people whose only apparent means of subsistence is the air they breathe.⁵

This *Lebensmacher*, who, in America, by virtue of his getting-by philosophy, is identified with the hobo, constitutes the bulk of the homeless men's problem with which Jewish social agencies have to deal in increasing numbers, probably because in America he can find support for his habits and attitudes not only in the traditional tolerance and sympathy of his own cultural group, but also in the larger group about him.

There is a type of Jew referred to by the group itself as *Schach-arjude*, more familiarly known as a huckster or peddler. Here we find an illustration of the competitive process by which an alien or immigrant group is relegated to the occupations which to the native seem degrading and undesirable, but which to the immigrant represent merely the opportunity to eke out an existence.

A number of vocational types center about that Jewish institution, the synagogue. The rabbi, the teacher, the *Chazan* or cantor, the *Schechet* or slaughterer, the *Shomer* or watchman (whose place was once important and honored but has recently lost its status)—all these survive to the present day. There are still some survivors ■

⁴ Cohen, *op. cit.*, p. 111.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 100.

that unique vocational type known as the *Schmiedchen*, or marriage broker, once an honorable and most useful occupation. These occupations, arising out of the needs of the group and centering around its institutions, tend to determine the character of professions. Even the occupation of the *Schmeyer* or beggar is so organized. The philanthropist and the beggar furnish a striking instance of the polarity of social types. The insistence of the Jewish beggar, growing out of the theory that the recipient of a gift was enabling the donor to perform a religious duty and was, in a sense, the benefactor of the donor, made the *Schmeyer*'s most persistent and troublesome figure in modern Jewish society.*

The ideal of intellectuality which, in the ghetto of the Old World, produced the type of student known as the *Yeshiva Bocher*, or talmudical student, and the *Sholemn*, or rabbinical teacher, persists, though it may be in secular form. In the olden days when religious learning was the highest virtue a prosperous merchant would prefer a poor but learned student as the future husband for his daughter; in the modern ghetto a lawyer, a doctor, an artist, or a writer are the prizes that the rich business man will seek for his sons-in-law.

The social type of the intellectual demonstrates that for the persistence of a social type there is needed a favorable set of attitudes and habits in the cultural group. There can be intellectuality only in a community that prizes them, supports them by means of its wealth, admiration, and status. If the community consists only of ignoramuses the intellectuals leave it and seek those freer and more cosmopolitan centers, usually in the largest cities, where intellectuality is rewarded and can find a favorable habitat. As economic success and social status become more and more the highest ideals of the group, intellectuality comes to serve as a means for obtaining prestige, and the intellectual as a social type is transformed and ultimately becomes extinct.

At the opposite extreme in the scale of values in the Jewish community stands the *Goyeborg*, or the uncouth, uneducated individual who has no appreciation for intellectuality. Be he rich or poor, his place in the social scale is humble and obscure one.

* Louis Althusser, *Jewish Life in the Middle Ages*, pp. 320-21.

There is scarcely a ghetto community that does not support and attract to its midst a pious, patriarchal personage known as the *Zaddik* whose exemplary conduct is pointed to as an example worthy of emulation on the part of the young. He is held in high esteem and sometimes is lavishly rewarded with gifts of the material sort. At the opposite pole we find the apostate, or *Merkumad*, who is scorned and frequently ostracized from the community. There is also a type known as the *Klapphaderknecht*, the person who makes piety his profession, and who, behind a mask of conformity to the ritual, lives upon and exploits a credulous public until discovered. Other types arising out of the religious complex of the group are the *Schämerjot*, the conservative, insured, though idle, person; the *Stetschefeles*, or the patriarchal leader; the *Kol-Isnik*, or the personification of all wickedness, and the *Genshes-sak*, or the self-appointed judge of the piety of the members of the community.

Other well-defined types are the *Lodgowl*, or the joiner; the *Gensers*, who preach socialism in and out of season; the *Kibitzer*, or the genial, idle joker; the *Lepcheche*, or the gossip; the "society-lady"; the *Radshche*, or the young lady from the ghetto, of the garrulous kind and emancipated ways, quoting from authors she has not read, very free, unmarried, and ugly.

From the point of view of the assimilative process there are several well-known types, who, arranged in a series, mark the transition from the ghetto Jew to the one who has definitely left the ghetto walls behind him and to whose children the social belongings of the ghetto will appear stranger than fiction. The *Deshche*, or the person affecting German background and German ways, and the *Otser*, or the person who is almost emancipated but clings to a little beard, are typical of these intermediate stages.

These social types, ranging themselves in clusters or constellations, each with his little patronage or audience that calls him forth and perpetuates him, each changing as the attitudes and habits of the group undergo transformation and being lost as he passes from one group to another, constitute the social topography of the Jewish community. Through the sifting and allocation that goes on in the city they find their location in the different areas of settlement.

that make up the immigrant colony. Together they constitute the personal nuclei around which the fabric of the culture of the group is woven. A detailed analysis of the crucial personality types in any given area or cultural group shows that they depend upon a set of habits and attitudes in the group for their existence and are the direct expressions of the values of the group. As the life of the group changes there appears a host of new social types, mainly outgrowths and transformations of previous patterns which have become fixed through experience.

DIVISION ON STATISTICAL SOCIOLOGY

A REDEFINITION OF "CITY" IN TERMS OF DENSITY OF POPULATION

ABSTRACT

A redefinition of "city" in terms of density of population—In American census practice a city is an incorporated place having a population larger than a specified number. But the essential contrast between country and city is the contrast between agriculture and other means of livelihood, first as a substitute to agriculture and then as substitutes for it. Therefore the line lies between city and country is a population density below which agriculture must be almost the only occupation, and above which it is unimportant or absent. A tentative classification is suggested: the country or agricultural districts with a density of population less than 200 per square mile, the village with a population density from 200 to 7,000 per square mile, and the city with a population density of more than 7,000 per square mile.

In redefining a word already in common use, like "city," so as to make it serviceable for scientific purposes, one might begin with its vague popular meaning and attempt to give it the precision needed in a technical term and at the same time keep close to the current meaning, or one might begin with a theoretical analysis and so decide what characteristics need emphasis in the definition. In defining city, both in this country and in Europe, the former procedure has been followed. Starting with the dictionary statement that a city is a large and important town, the main effort has been to decide how large or populous a town must be in order to count as a city for statistical or sociological purposes.

In American census practice a city is an incorporated place having a population larger than a specified number. Originally that number was 8,000; then it was reduced, first to 4,000 and afterwards to 2,500, where it now remains. In European practice the line is usually drawn at a population of 2,000. Weber holds¹ that the village or incorporated place of less than 8,000 or 10,000 in-

¹ A. F. Weber, *The Growth of Cities* (trans.), pp. 2-26.

habitants should not count as a city, at least for international comparisons, and prefers to define city as an incorporated place with 10,000 inhabitants or more.

To this definition I have no fundamental objection. But my thinking on the subject has been aided by approaching the question along the other road and asking, not what is the common meaning of city and how may it be made exact, but what is the essential characteristic of a city population or the essential difference between that and a country population.

To this question I would give the following answer. A country population derives its support from the land it uses. That land produces either the food and other necessities needed by its workers or other things which can be exchanged for necessities. When the population becomes larger than can then be supported, urban conditions begin to appear, and as the excess population grows those conditions become more marked. In other words, the contrast between country and city is essentially the contrast between agriculture and other means of livelihood, first as a supplement to agriculture and later as substitutes for it. It is true, of course, that when the population increases the local community thus created feels a need for greater governmental powers and obtains a charter as a village or other municipal corporation. But this is a secondary change. There are many unincorporated villages, and if their population could be obtained by a census, as the New York State censuses of 1855 and 1865 and the federal censuses of 1870 and 1880 attempted to do, I would favor excluding these also from the rural population.

The agricultural population, after a district has become well settled, maintains a relation to area which is comparatively persistent for a given region and period, but varies with the type of agriculture and the standard of living of the farming population. Consequently there is a density of population above which a purely farming community does not rise. When that density is passed it indicates that other means of livelihood are supplementing agriculture, and the density thereafter may rise indefinitely or at least is without a normal maximum. If this be so, it apparently fol-

lowa that, theoretically, the division line between city and country should be determined by density of population.

My argument will be clarified by an illustration. In 1910 Tompkins County, New York, contained two places which might be regarded as cities. One of them, Ithaca, having about 17,000 inhabitants, was included in the city tables of the census; the other, Groton, having somewhat less than 2,500 inhabitants, was classified with the country districts. Yet as the former included more than seven times as much area as the latter the density of population in Groton was somewhat greater than in Ithaca. From what I know of the population of the two places I judge that conditions in Groton are urban rather than rural, and that its residents should be regarded as part of the urban population of the county, state, and country.

In each of thirty-five divisions of the county the area has been measured, the population counted, and the density of population computed.¹ Nearly 98 per cent of the area of the county is settled with a density of between eighteen and forty-five persons to a square mile, or between 1.2 and 3.5 acres per capita. This is clearly the agricultural or rural section. Then come five incorporated villages and the most sparsely settled district of Ithaca with a total area of 6.3 square miles, a population of 2,500, and a density ranging between 300 and 361 to a square mile, or between four-fifths of an acre and slightly more than 2 acres per capita. This may be regarded as the village population in which agriculture, either on the village territory or on adjacent land, is an important, but not the dominant, occupation, and in which the importance of agriculture decreases as the density of population increases. Lastly, we have the rest of the county, including Ithaca without its village section, and Groton. These four town districts cover 4 square miles and have a density of population between 1,500 and 17,000, or between three and thirty persons per acre. They are the truly urban section in which agriculture has become an unimportant or impracticable occupation.

¹ This was made possible by a grant from the Rockefeller Foundation for the Promotion of Research in Cornell University.

This leads to the following classification of the population of Tompkins County in 1900:¹

	Number of Districts	Range of Density	Area	Popula- tion
Country Districts	23	25-45	45.7	13,643
Village Districts	8	200-250	5.3	3,000
City Districts	24	2500-4500	4.0	23,435
Total	55	55.0	40,078

When a similar analysis is made of the density and distribution of population in other counties I believe that the results will usually be similar to the above.

If the fundamental difference between country and city is, as I believe, the difference between agriculture and the group of other occupations, then the best line between city and country is a density of population below which agriculture must be almost the only occupation and above which it is unimportant or absent.

The definition of city here suggested cannot be generally applied at present or in the immediate future because, until the topographic map of the United States or any similar work to be studied has been published and the requisite areas have been defined upon it and measured, the density of population cannot be computed for the small districts this definition requires. None the less, I think it advantageous to look forward to this definition as an attainable and desirable goal, perhaps not to replace, but at least to supplement and interpret, our present crude distinction between city and country.

It will be noticed that the division between city and country would depend upon the fertility of the soil, the intensity of its cultivation, and the standard of living of the agricultural population. No common density point could be used in America, Europe, and Asia, as the division between rural and urban or semi-urban, and perhaps none for the various parts of the United States. Still, the point could be easily fixed for a large area and a specified date provided the density of population of a large number of small areas was available. The agricultural districts would all have a low and

comparatively uniform density, the other districts would have a much higher average density and a wide range above the minimum.

The present classification is false to the facts in being a dichotomy, either city or country, whereas many districts show characteristics of both. The suggested definition lends itself admirably to a threefold classification: the country or agricultural districts, the villages in which both agriculture and other occupations are important, and the cities from which agriculture has been crowded out. They might be defined as follows:

The country includes all districts in which the density of population per square mile is less than 100 and in which presumably agriculture is almost the only occupation.

The villages include all districts in which the density of population per square mile ranges from 100 to 1,000, and in which agriculture and other occupations coexist but with a diminishing importance of agriculture until, at the higher limit, it disappears.

The cities include all districts in which the density of population per square mile is more than 1,000 and in which there is practically no agriculture.

This suggestion for a redefinition of city may be compared with one in an issue of *Die Bevölkerung der Erde* which was devoted to the statistics of cities, *Orientationsk.* In the preface to that work Supan wrote: "Places with more than 2,000 inhabitants are usually called cities in the economic sense; French official statistics have adopted this practice. But we believe that the numerical limit between city and country is a fluctuating one and rises with increasing density of population." In accordance with this conviction Supan treated as cities, in very sparsely settled regions, all places with more than 2,000 inhabitants; in sparsely settled districts he set the limit at 5,000; and in densely settled districts, at 5,000. The present suggestion looks toward an inductive study of the actual conditions in a given state or country as the means for determining where the line or lines should be drawn.

* *Potomac's Washington Highlands*, XXIX (1898), III, No. 107

DENSITY OF POPULATION IN EACH OF THIRTY-FIVE SUBDIVISIONS
OF DORMERS COUNTY, NEW YORK (1900)

Representative District	City, Village, or Town	Area in Square Miles	Population	Density of Population
<i>Country Districts</i>				
225*	Doyles	46.57	829	18
267†	Northfield	28.57	1,284	45
272	Tracy	26.70	2,245	84
276	Eastfield	27.00	905	33
278†	Doyles	12.09	204	17
271	Crookston	47.25	649	14
270	Crookston	46.45	722	16
174‡	Doyles	45.45	829	18
299	Uylen	46.75	654	14
278	Crookston	46.45	722	16
281	Uylen	7.25	942	130
282	Landing	27.05	1,440	53
277	Tracy	45.25	1,412	31
296	Landing	27.70	912	33
294‡	Johnson Town	40.45	1,000	25
Total		465.71	12,642	27
<i>Village Districts</i>				
174 (part)	Freeville	2.00	242	121
297 (part)	Northfield	.20	200	1,000
294 (part)	Crookston Heights	.44	479	1,089
172 and 173 (parts)	Doyles	2.54	707	278
298 (part)	Trumansburg	2.26	1,677	742
284	Johnson	2.26	668	295
Total		8.40	2,666	316
<i>City Districts</i>				
291	Johnson	.76	4,412	5,806
181	Johnson	.26	272	1,046
193	Johnson	.70	4,217	6,024
179	Crookston	.50	2,212	4,424
180	Johnson	.52	4,246	8,165
288	Johnson	.62	502	810
287	Johnson	.25	974	3,896
281	Johnson	.16	1,166	7,288
282	Johnson	.16	554	3,463
284	Johnson	.47	822	1,749
180	Johnson	.26	974	3,746
187	Johnson	.27	800	2,963
190	Johnson	.28	1,666	5,950
186	Johnson	.26	1,266	4,869
Total		4.00	28,025	7,006
Grand Total		474.11	30,703	64

* Excluding Doyles and Freeville villages.

† Excluding Northfield village.

‡ Excluding Doyles and Freeville villages.

§ Excluding Freeville village.

|| Excluding Trumansburg village.

¶ Excluding Crookston Heights village.

AMERICAN CITY BIRTH-RATES

ABSTRACT

American city birth-rates... A comparison of the birth-rate in cities with the population of births ten years ago groups of mothers according to statistics for the population area reveals that city mothers produce children about two-thirds as rapidly as do the mothers for the United States as a whole, and at about four-fifths the rate of those in country places. The belief that city populations multiply more rapidly than rural groups is due to the failure to take into account the presence in cities of large numbers of young foreign-born people whose fertility is high; but whose offspring are reduced to a minimum, and the relatively small proportion of old people and children. The growth of cities is more largely due to immigration than to natural increase.

It has long been known that cities grow more rapidly than rural communities.¹ Three factors contribute to urban expansion: (1) extension of territory, (2) surplus immigration, and (3) excess of births over deaths. Omitting the first two, let us see how fast American cities increase by producing their own generations.

Urban death-rates, at most ages for both sexes, exceed those for country dwellers of the same race.² Also, the proportion of married persons fifteen years of age and over is generally less in American cities than in rural sections.³ These two facts would suggest lower genetic rates for towns than for the open country. But on the other hand census data show that cities have a disproportionately large percentage of people between the ages of fifteen and forty-five.⁴ Moreover, towns include more than their share of foreigners, whose birth-rates are higher than those of natives.⁵ These conditions tend to reduce crude death-rates and to exaggerate statements of urban natality. To adjust crude rates for differences in

¹ See Weber, *Growth of Cities in the Nineteenth Century*, chap. 2.

² See United States Life Tables, 1900-10, pp. 209-11; United States Standard Life Tables, 1919-20, pp. 22-25.

³ See *Fourteenth Census*, Vol. II, pp. 220-22.

⁴ *Idem*, p. 77.

⁵ See *United States Birth Statistics* (1922), pp. 24-26.

composition of population we need standard birth-rates by age, nativity, and race of mothers, comparable to specific mortality tables.

It is difficult to find such tables applicable to varying conditions in the United States. However, by taking the average number of legitimate births to mothers of given age, nativity, and color in the registration area for 1919-20, upon the total number of married

CHART I

LEGITIMATE BIRTH-RATES, REGISTRATION AREA, 1919-20

MOTHERS' AGE	15-19	20-24	25-34	35-44
NATIVE WHITE				
LEGIT BIRTHS	80790	277861	435235	137893
MARRIED WOMEN	280016	1261021	3302244	2678021
MEAN RATE	.31074	.21323	.12427	.04901
FOREIGN WHITE				
BIRTHS	11075	71381	132937	74803
WOMEN	25012	200056	638553	830836
RATE	.44281	.24599	.21213	.09015
NEGRO				
BIRTHS	10870	27528	34205	13238
WOMEN	32846	127610	243938	193369
RATE	.33082	.21572	.14022	.06848

women in the registration states* (classified in like groups), according to the 1910 census, we have a set of useful natality indexes. See Chart I.

These figures would be more dependable if they included more years of experience, because the number of births in 1919 was unusually low. They would also be more accurate if they comprised the issue of women of unclassified ages, and if supplemented by indexes for illegitimate births.[†] But use of data for 1921 and 1922 is difficult because the statistics for these years combine legitimate and illegitimate births, and also from Negroes with other colored people. The figures for illegitimacy show a tendency to scatter in

* Excluding Alaska (added to registration area in 1920).

[†] Reference might also be made to the incidence of marriage, and previous offspring.

the upper ages and to vary widely from year to year. Distributing mothers of unknown age according to proportions of those classified is a doubtful aid to accuracy. The indices presented account for 93.74 per cent of more than 2,850,000 births (within two years) in a census population of nearly 61,000,000.

Having roughed out these tools, what can we do with them? In the absence of specific local natality rates we can use these indices as norms to adjust crude birth-rates for differences in composition of population, as standard mortality rates are applied to find the comparative incidence of death in dissimilar communities.* For instance, the average birth-rate for the registration area in 1919-20

TABLE I

	Actual	Adjusted	Quota	%
1 Crude	23.5	25.1 ^b	20.4	
2 Adjusted	29.2	24.5 ^b	4.6	
3 Difference	-6.4	+4.4	-1.8	
4 Percentage of crude rate (1/25)	27.2	69.7	22.2	

* *United States Mortality Data, 1920-21, p. 12.*

is 23; the calculated urban rate on registration experience is 25, and the calculated rural rate is 20. The computed rates divided into the general one give adjustment factors of .9 and 1.23, respectively, for all cities and country sections in the United States.⁴ Applying these factors to the average crude birth-rates for urban and rural communities at this time, we find that their order of magnitude is reversed. The crude urban rate, 23.2, becomes 21; and the crude rural ratio, 22.8, becomes 25.8. In brief, judged by the potential fertility of their population upon the basis of experience in the registration area, cities as a whole were not producing their full share of children. In fact, they were furnishing only about 84 per cent of their quota, and were adopting a large proportion of those born outside.

Take a specific instance. In 1920 the rates for New York City were as shown in Table I.

⁴ See *Newspapers, Vital Statistics* (1921), pp. 26-27, also *Wiggins, Vital Statistics* (1921), pp. 244-49; and *Kelley, Mathematical Theory of Population*, pp. 136-44.

⁵ Assuming that the composition of population in all places having 2,500 inhabitants or more (the census law) does not differ materially from that in places containing 25,000 persons or more (the basis of birth statistics).

It is only fair to state that adjustment of birth-rate was made by the method before used, which probably enlarges divergence from the crude figure. As a matter of convenience the adjusted death-rate was taken directly from the *United States Mortality Rates*, which uses the standard population method. This latter probably minimises the difference for a mixed population like that of New York. Such combination of methods may therefore yield a result which is compensated for aberration in either direction.

The purpose here is not to attempt to prove that the actual figure for rate of increase by excess of births over deaths is wrong, but merely to give some adequate idea of what this rate would be if birth-rate were not reinforced by the presence of so large a proportion of young mothers; and if high death-rates at each age were not masked by the large percentage of men and women in the vigor of youth.

The calculated genetic rate, therefore, is not the statement of an objective fact, any more than a discounted note equals its face value. It is simply a qualitative expression for the consequences of a supposition, namely, that a population like that of New York City in 1910 would probably show some such tendency, if deductions were made for its unusual composition. For scaling down its extravagance, registration-area experience can be used as a reasonable basis of measurement.

In 1790 the population of New York was 33,402; in 1910 it was 5,610,048. That is an increase of 164 times at an average rate of .035 per annum, which doubles the number in nineteen years. See Chart II, line 1.

Now if we apply the crude genetic rate for 1910 to the local population in 1790, within 130 years their offspring would amount to about 190,000 (less than four times the base).¹⁴ If we apply the adjusted rate, it yields about 90,000 (less than twice the original number).¹⁵ In other words, if the 1910 rate of natural increase had prevailed, the early inhabitants of New York might have produced about 3½ per cent of the recent population. Or, if this performance is discounted for favorable marital composition, they might

¹⁴ See line 2 to Chart II.

¹⁵ Line 3, *ibid.*

claim credit as ancestors of only sixteen persons in every thousand in the city. Obviously immigration accounts for most of the growth.

The total movement of city population may be likened to the course of a ship sailing down a river, propelled by engines, sails, and the current. If we compare migration to the flow of the stream and regard excess births, due to a favorable proportion of mothers, as the pull of the engines, then adjusted genetic rates represent the

CHART II
POPULATION, NEW YORK CITY

- 1 CENSUS
2 GENETIC RATE
3 ADJUSTED " 1920

1750 ————— 1920

speed due to the motors alone. Cities appear to make rapid headway from the push III these external forces rather than from exceptional vital energy developed within. We may say that cities transform more physical power for social use than they generate.

Applying this comparison to Chart II, we may regard it as the log of the good ship New York City for a thirteen days' run. Then the upper line, 1, represents her speed throughout the voyage. The distance between lines 1 and 2 shows the rate of drift due to favoring currents. The interval between lines 2 and 3 indicates acceleration by favorable winds, as estimated from their velocity during

the last night watch. The pilot of line 3 measures the duty of her engines, as tested by counting the revolutions of her propellers for a few hours. Now if this test can be applied to her performance throughout the trip, the old boat floated a farther distance than she could have made by her own handway within three months. Interpreting these apocryphal days in terms of years, the figures mean that, at the unaccelerated genetic rate, the city of New York would not have produced the population enumerated here in 1920 within a thousand years after 1790.

Take as another example a young city of rapid growth. In 1870 Seattle had a population of 1,700; in 1920 it numbered more than 315,000—a turnover of 286 times within fifty years. Clearly this increase far surpasses ordinary rates of human fecundity.

If the age composition of this population in 1920 is compared with that of a stationary group of the same size maintained by births only and diminished by death alone,²² striking differences appear. See Chart III.

TABLE II

	Current Population (1920)	Stationary Group (Percentage)
Under 20 years	29	33
20 to 30 years	29	42
Over 30 years	21	68

Here again is evidence of extensive urban immigration.

The large proportion of people between the ages of twenty and fifty should yield a low crude death-rate and a high crude birth-rate for the city. As a matter of fact the average birth-rate for the years considered was 19, and the death-rate, 10, leaving an apparent genetic rate of 9 per mille per annum. In comparison, our imaginary static population would have a birth- and death-rate of nearly 17.37. Evidently Seattle has been more successful in maintaining life than in producing it.

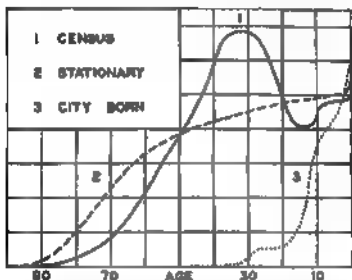
If we consider the number of persons born in the city and surviving at mortality rates for 1920,²³ we find that about 24 per cent

²² Seattle life-table calculated from deaths registered in 1920-21, and age distribution of the fourteenth census.

²³ See Box 7 in Chart III.

of the last census population might have been produced locally.¹² However we are confident that this figure represents the maximum. Only within the last twenty years have annual births equaled the

CHART III
Portland, Maine, 1900



population under one year of age. Many young children have recently come to the city, and others born therein have moved away.¹³

The data presented indicate how large is the migratory population of urban centers. The facts concerning genetic rates show that city mothers in general have not been producing their quota of successive generations. When adjusted by standard experience, city

¹² Approximately the proportion of those born in the state (95 per cent), as given by the fourteenth census. It is estimated that 35 per cent of the population in 1900 moved into the city after 1880.

¹³ Comparing 1900 returns with our figures for working legal males, we find the following net migration:

	Census	Immigrants 1900	Net Migration	Comparison
Under 2 years	2,400	25,000	-22,600	60 per cent of 1900 net migration
Two to 10 years	2,400	25,000	+22,600	60 per cent of population under 10

death-rates are higher, and their birth-rates lower, than crude figures disclose. Only by the calculation and use of specific local mortality and natality tables can we discover the actual trend of life in these expanding areas of intense social pressure.

In conclusion, the following table and chart are presented to illustrate the use of specific birth-rates for analyzing and comparing tendencies of natality in a typical city. Data for Washington are readily segregated in federal statistics because the urban

TABLE III
LARGEST BIRTH-RATES

All Classified	1914	1915			
District of Columbia	2395	2406			
Registration Area	1798	1811			
District of Columbia/Registration Area	.33	1.33			
Native White					
District of Columbia	2017	2027			
Registration Area	1476	1483			
District of Columbia/Registration Area	.31	1.35			
Foreign White					
District of Columbia	1508	1566			
Registration Area	1769	1699			
District of Columbia/Registration Area	.26	.26			
District of Columbia	2049	2034	1791	1831	1849
Registration Area	1416	1399	1197	1200	1161
District of Columbia/Registration Area	.31	1.46	.76	.36	.47

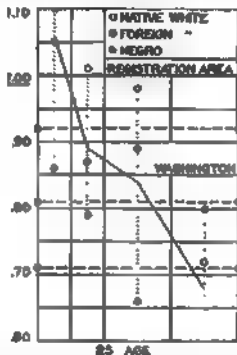
District of Columbia is a unit of enumeration, like a state. The table is self-explanatory, and serves to interpret the graph. The latter is simply a spatial representation of the ^{District of Columbia} Registration Area values in the table, arranged to show their interrelation.

In Chart IV all rates for the registration area are taken as unity, and divergencies of local rates from this common base are reckoned in percentages. If the reader remembers that each several rate for Washington is compared with its own corresponding value for the larger area, its relative position can be located at a glance. Thus, beginning at the upper left-hand corner, we find that in the

District of Columbia the birth-rate for married colored girls between the ages of fifteen and twenty averaged no per cent higher than the rate for the same class in the whole area. Continuing downward to the right, we see that the Washington rate for all three

CHART IV

Birth-Rates, Washington, 1909-11



classes of married women between twenty and twenty-five years was 11 per cent below par; that for all classes of married women between fifteen and forty-five it fell 15 per cent; and for all foreign white wives it was only 61 per cent of their normal expectancy.

The graph shows clearly how great the proportionate difference is for each population class, and indicates (by the broken diagonal line) a tendency for such divergence to increase in a negative direction with the age of the mothers. Moreover, it appears (from the

dashed lines) that at this time in Washington the foreign-born white and Negro married women on a whole fell below their respective registration-area natality norms more markedly than did native white mothers.

Comparison of similar or divergent tendencies in other cities would be interesting and instructive. Further differentiation of groups and correlation of their vital indices with local circumstances might lead to better understanding of the direction of human development in urban centers. This paper is presented with the hope that it may stimulate more careful study of vital rates and suggest more accurate methods of measuring their trends.

SOME ECONOMIC FACTORS IN THE DETERMINATION OF THE SIZE OF AMERICAN CITIES

C. E. GIBBS

Western Reserve University
Prof HAROLD ADAMS and DONALD FOWLER

ABSTRACT

Some economic factors in the determination of the size of American cities — From data for 1910 and 1920 on the population of cities and on the value of manufacturing, value added in process of manufacturing, value of raw material, wages paid, primary horse-power, and number of workmen engaged in manufacturing a correlation can be established between each of these factors and size of city, ranging from coefficients of .46 to .73 for primary horse-power as coefficients of .59 to .66 for value of manufacturing, value added, and value of raw material, and reaching the highest correlation in the case of wages and number of workmen, with coefficients of .71 to .77. Correlations for other years might show changes in these relations. The conclusions between population and these features of industry seem to be stable at the size of the cities in

The particular economic factors here dealt with are certain measurements of industry used in the United States census of manufactures: the value of manufactures, the value added in the process of manufacturing, the value of the raw materials used, the aggregate of wages, the amount of "primary horse-power." Other economic factors, such as various measures of commerce and trade — bank clearings, car loadings, tonnage of freight by land or water — are not considered, though their pertinence is not denied. This study undertakes to discover the degree of correlation between the size of urban populations and these various quantitative aspects of industry. Of course there is a causal relationship between commerce and industry. No industrial city consumes all of its own manufactured goods, nor produces all of its raw materials. It must therefore have commerce with the outside; and of course the more handling of its own products for local consumption occupies numbers of workers. Hence the commercial factor in the determination of urban sizes calls for analysis too, in so far as data are available.

The method used in this study is that of the utilization of the

Pearson correlation coefficient and of the correlation ratio. But before discussing the results of the study certain facts of a purely statistical nature must be touched on.

A. THE TYPE OF THE DISTRIBUTION

If the cities of the United States with 2,500 inhabitants and over in 1920 are classified according to size, the largest class is between 2,500 and 5,000—nearly half of all of them; slightly over one-fourth are between 5,000 and 10,000, about one-sixth between 10,000 and 25,000, and less than one-twentieth between 25,000 and 50,000. Graphically they fall into a reversed *J* curve, which tends to be asymptotic with the *X*-axis. This study is limited to three 10,000 or over in size; in the 1920 census 80 cities of over 100,000 are considered; three coefficients are worked out for cities of over 100,000 in 1920; the remainder are limited as for 1910. This limitation is deliberate. The largest cities, because of their extreme size and small number, would have too great an influence upon the coefficients to permit a fair conclusion for cities as a whole.

In the case of the cities of 10,000 and over, distribution of each of the measures of industry is found to fall into this same general reversed *J* type, the frequency of the group of lowest values being in all cases larger, and in most cases very much larger, than that of the next group of larger values.

The problem of correlation by the use of the product-moment method is considerably complicated (at least in interpretation of results) by these facts. The reliability of the Pearson *r*, as measured by the probable error, is based on the assumption of at least a rough approximation of the two variables to a normal or Gaussian distribution. It is clear that in the case of this material this assumption is entirely untenable. A similar case, however, is found in the fact that nearly all the economic statistics involving the use of correlation in this series (as was pointed out by Professor Persons in his presidential address before the American Statistical Society in 1923) must be interpreted with great care, because another fundamental assumption, that of random selection, is obviously not tenable there.

Naturally, then, the correlation tables reflect the type of the

original distribution. The cells of the table containing the lowest values of X and Y contain an overwhelmingly large proportion of the cases. As the values increase the cases become relatively fewer in both X and Y directions, and empty cells are more numerous; the table tends to spread out in a rough fan-shape.

This type of distribution tends also to introduce a factor of exaggeration in the coefficients due to the undue importance which cases at the extremes have in determining the value of the product moments. Moreover, because of the concentration of the cases in the smaller-value classes, the means are located near the smallest values of the distributions instead of near the middle of them; the great mass of the cases is located in the positive quadrants of the table. For similar reasons the standard deviations tend to be large, and so to neutralize the high positive values of the product-moments.

3. LINEARITY

What significance linearity of correlation has in the case of non-normal distributions is difficult to say. With few exceptions the points indicating the mean values of X (population) for the several values of Y (the other variable) used to lie along straight lines through the more dense sections of the tables; but at the extremes they turn more or less sharply in a positive Y , and sometimes also in a negative X , direction. In other words, the distribution tends to be linear throughout the great mass of the cases, and becomes non-linear where the extreme cases control that are not infrequently quite irregular in location. Table I shows that the correlation ratios differ from the correlation coefficients by an amount sufficiently great in most cases to indicate non-linearity of correlation, when the entire table is taken into consideration.

Having raised these questions as to the reliability of our data, we have next to consider what the prime facts are.

The correlation coefficients in Table I show relatively slight difference between 1910 and 1920. They are great enough, however, to warrant us in stating that the results there obtained are not necessarily invariable lines of the interrelation of population and these several measures of industry. Analysis of the figures of earlier or of future censuses may reveal quite different correlations.

The correlations as a whole (neglecting their division by counties) fall roughly into three size classes; "Primary horse-power" seems clearly to be the least correlated with size of cities, and is in a class by itself. The correlations of population with "value of manufactures," "value added," and "value of raw materials" are closely grouped, ranging from .65 to .68. Two other pairs, "wages paid," and "all workers in manufacturing" form a natural class, ranging from .71 to .75. Taking into consideration, however, the qualifications of the use of the Pearson coefficient in non-normal distributions, it is best to be cautious about drawing conclusions from the differences between the values of r for the last two classes. The

TABLE I

Group 10,000 to 100,000 in Population, 1900 and 1910

Factors		pop	pop	value ad	value ad	value ad	value ad
		1900	1910	1900	1910	1900	1910
II	Population Value added	.65	.67	.65	.67	.65	.67
III	Population Value raw material	.65	.67	.65	.67	.65	.67
IV	Population Wages paid	.71	.73	.71	.73	.71	.73
V	Population Primary horse-power	.65	.67	.65	.67	.65	.67
VI	Population All workers in manufacturing	.71	.73	.71	.73	.71	.73

fact that the whole population of a city includes "all workers in manufacturing" may account in part for the correlations of .73 and .72; moreover there is probably a high correlation between "all workers in manufacturing" and "wages paid." This suggests the advisability of the continuation of this study in the direction of the use of multiple and partial correlation coefficients.

Table II reveals certain data for 1900 not computed for 1910. The first three pairs of correlation coefficients give us the opportunity of contrasting the upper and lower halves of the population distribution in the correlation table. In each of these pairs we see that the correlation for the smaller cities, which are so much more numerous, is definitely lower than that for the entire group of those 10,000 to 100,000. The relatively few cities above 50,000 in population pull the coefficient up very notably in each case. This is

due to two facts: they are relatively far from the means of the correlates of wages (value of new material, of wages, amount of horse-power); and they lie in general in the positive Y direction from the regression line that would be determined by only the data for cities under 50,000.

This general tendency is emphasized when we consider the fifty cases (excluding the three largest and Washington) above our arbitrarily chosen limit of 100,000 population. Here the correlation of all is .90, but for the highest group of twenty-five it is .81,

TABLE II

THE EFFECTS OF RANGE OF SIZE OF CITIES UPON THE SIZE OF THE CORRELATION COEFFICIENTS

Kind of Variable	Range of Population	Correlation Coefficient
Population and value of new material	{ 10,000-500,000 50,000-50,000	$.87 \pm .04$ $.75 \pm .04$
Population and wages	{ 10,000-500,000 50,000-50,000	$.78 \pm .01$ $.78 \pm .01$
Population and horse-power	{ 10,000-500,000 50,000-50,000	$.75 \pm .01$ $.75 \pm .01$
Population and value of manufactures	Over 500,000 (including New York, Chicago, Philadelphia, Washington)	$.90 \pm .01$
Population and value of manufactures	Twenty-five largest	$.81 \pm .01$
Population and value of manufactures	Twenty-five next largest	$.76 \pm .01$

and for the lower twenty-five is only .36. The extreme lowness of this figure as compared with the .81 obtained for all cities 10,000-100,000 is hard to interpret. The small number of cases weakens the reliability of both these figures, however.

It is difficult to draw any final conclusions from the figures of this last table. The mathematical limitations on their reliability are obvious. But since we are forewarned on this point, it may be fair to say that on the face value of the coefficients we are at least justified in suggesting the following deduction:

The correlation between population and the several measures of industry seems to increase as the size of the cities increases, and that hence the industrial factors are more potent as the size of the city increases.

THE URBAN EXPECTATION OF LIFE IN 2000 A.D.

ABSTRACT

The urban expectation of life in 2000 A.D.—The expectation of life has steadily increased at an astonishing rate such that, for the registration area, it is about 75 years. If the line of gain in life-expectancy should follow a regular curve along its present tendencies the expectation of life at this year would be made over 100 years. The plausibility of such continued elevation is based on the general tendency toward amelioration of man's lot and his environment, the rapid progress of the line in expectation of life running from the war, the success of medical science in coping with diseases of later life, and the continued activity in medical research.

If the length of human life continues to increase at the rate indicated by the experience of the past three centuries the expectation of life of babies born in the year 2000 will be over 100 years.

Reliable life-tables are available for no earlier period than the sixteenth century, in Switzerland. Outside of Switzerland the earliest authentic estimates of expectation of life date from the early nineteenth century in France and Sweden. As more recent decades are reached, life-tables become available for increasing numbers of countries. For the United States the expectation of life in Massachusetts for the year 1855 has been reliably calculated. The general registration area furnishes no such table for any date previous to 1901. For dates since 1901 expectations of life for foreign countries are not available.

A compilation of the expectations of life in various countries according to periods of time makes it possible to draw certain tentative conclusions as to the probable future trend of life-expectation. Since the data in general are drawn from countries with predominantly urban populations, and since the most recent data relate to the United States registration area, which includes the most thickly settled section of the country, and data from the industrial-policy experience of the Metropolitan Life Insurance Company, which includes almost, if not entirely, urban population, it is safer

to regard the conclusions as applying to urban centers rather than to the United States as a whole.

From a study by Dr. Louis Doherty¹ and investigations by the writer it appears that the trend of expectations of life has been steadily upward since the sixteenth century. The expectation of life in Switzerland has risen from 22 years in 1550 to over 50 years in 1920. Other countries all show a similar trend. Not only have the expectations been increasing, but the increases in expectations have also been accelerating. Before 1875 the average gain per decade was about 4 years; since 1875 the gain has averaged 3.5 years per decade, or a rate of progress four times as great as that in the earlier period.

This radical upward sweep of the curve began just after the demonstration of the germ theory of disease in 1865. From 1901 to 1925 the expectation of life in the original registration states increased from 45 years to about 58 years, or at a rate of 3.7 years per decade. With reference to the lower wage-earning groups in the urban population of the United States, the Metropolitan Life Insurance Company experience with its 16,000,000 industrial policyholders is significant. Between 1915-17 and 1924-25 the expectation of life at the age of ten for each white policyholder has been raised from 48.1 years to about 54.3.² This indicates that the urban expectation of life, under the conditions provided for these 16,000,000 policyholders, was being extended at the rate of 4.8 years per decade.

On the basis of these trends what expectation of life is likely to be attained by the year 2000? Four different hypotheses are detachable. The first is that our civilization is likely to break down between now and 2000 A.D., with a resulting disastrous setback in life-expectancy such as has apparently occurred in previous dark ages. Here is not the place even to summarize the arguments pro

¹ *The Possibility of Extending Human Life*. New York: Metropolitan Life Insurance Company, 1920.

² This figure is my own estimate, based upon data published by the company. The 1915-17 expectation as given by the company was 52. The death-rate for 1924 was the lowest in the history of the company, and for the first six months of 1925 was as low as for the corresponding period in 1911, which was the previous record.

and can relative to this hypothesis; I can only state my own belief that this outcome is unlikely.

A second hypothesis might be that the possibilities of reducing the death-rate have been almost exhausted; that the control of infectious diseases, the reduction of infant mortality, and the effects of improved standards of living have used up the easier reductions in death-rates, and that from now on, while further improvement is still possible, nothing so spectacular as past gains can be expected. On this hypothesis decreasing gains in life-expectation may be expected, with a gradual approach to an upper limit at, say, 65 years.

A third hypothesis might be that medical science has now found its stride, and that further gains in life-span may be expected at about present rates. Under this hypothesis if the gain of 5.7 years per decade which has been achieved in the original registration states of the United States were carried forward until soon A.D., the expectation at that date would be about 87 years.

The fourth hypothesis would hold that not only the present rate of gain in expectation can be maintained, but that the present rate of increase in the rate of gain can be carried on, and even that the upward sweep of the curve will continue to accelerate. If present increases in the rate of lengthening of the life-span were to continue, about .44 years would be added to the gain each decade; in 2000 A.D. the span would be lengthening at about the rate of 8 years per decade, and the expectation of life at birth would have reached about 104 years. If the line of gains in life expectancy were to follow a regular curve along its present tendencies rather than a straight line, the expectation of life at the end of the present century would be much over 100 years. Indeed, such a curve forecasts emphatically the practical elimination of disease and of old age through scientific discoveries in the next few centuries.

That this fourth hypothesis is the most plausible one is the belief of the writer. This belief is based upon facts which can only be summarized here:

1. The tendency for the past million years has been toward accelerating increases in man's power to control his environment. This is conclusively shown by the study of the cutting tools used by man from the Flint Age, hundreds of thousands of years ago,

up to 1915. In a more definitely measurable way this acceleration is obvious in such variables as the speed with which man has been able to move, the rapidity with which he has been able to make copies of a message, the length of the span over which he could erect a bridge, the speed with which new inventions have been diffused over the world, and the distance at which one man could kill another. Curves drawn to represent any one of these accelerating developments will suggest the same upward sweep which is evident in the line representing gains in expectation of life.

2. The world has already regained the loss in expectation of life resulting from the war. The United States census volume on mortality statistics for 1912 gives death-rates for the United States, Australia, Austria, Chile, France, Germany, Japan, New Zealand, Spain, Sweden, and the United Kingdom for a series of years. The average of the best years before 1918 in these respective countries is 16.2 deaths per 1,000 of population. The average of the respective best years since 1918 is 16.3 deaths per 1,000. This is the case although data for 1901 and 1902, which were the healthiest years for other countries, were not yet available for Germany and Spain.

3. Although most of the gains of life-expectancy before 1918 were due to prevention of deaths in the earlier age periods, since that time the expectation of life for older men and women has ceased falling and started to increase. Medical science is beginning to cope successfully with the diseases of later life.

4. Instead of showing signs of having used up the major possibilities in preventive medicine, research in this field is making new major discoveries which hold fair to eclipse past attainments in life-saving. The discoveries relating to internal secretions and to the functions of vitamins are just beginning to be exploited. An antiseptic many times as powerful as any in past use has very recently been discovered. Important progress is being made in relation to cancer and diseases of the heart and blood vessels—two of the most serious causes of death in later life. The potential immortality of the cells of the body has been demonstrated. Not only are such discoveries being announced with increasing frequency, but new research laboratories are constantly being opened, new apparatus and new technique are being discovered and brought into use, an in-

creasing number of trained investigators is available, and unprecedented funds are being placed at the service of scientists in this field.

In planning for the future of society sociology must take into account the unquestionable fact of accelerating material progress and, in particular, must recognize the probability of the continuation of such progress in the extension of human life. We may predict with more certainty than that with which Jules Verne predicted the submarine, or Bacon the steamobile and airplane, that in the year 2000 A.D., unless we wreck our civilization before that date, many a baby will be born with two hundred years or more of life before it; and that men and women one hundred years of age will be quite the normal thing, but instead of being wrinkled and crippled they will still be in their vigorous prime.

THE STATISTICAL RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN POPULATION AND THE CITY PLAN

ABSTRACT

The statistical relationship between population and the city plan—Statistical formulas connecting problems of city planning may be substituted for the distribution of incorporated communities into groups having certain limits of population and for the distribution and size of the communities within any group. Within any community the average population density may increase or decrease from the center of greatest density and have to do so in a relationship to the normal frequency curve. On the basis of past experience, the population growth for the future may be estimated. Formulas may also be worked out for the relation of population to the street and "making beds," the number of patients to each sanatorium, the number of patients establishments required to serve each acre of population, the number of industrial plants—mills, the acre of industrial land per factory, and other factors. All of these formulas can be of help to city planners in determining the communities needed to serve a city at present and to also for future growth.

Population problems as they are related to regional and to city planning naturally group themselves into three general classes, relating respectively to population distribution, population growth, population economics.

A. POPULATION DISTRIBUTION

If the incorporated communities in the Continental United States are arranged in groups the limits of which start with 2,500 and are doubled with each step (2,500 to 5,000, 5,000 to 10,000, 10,000 to 20,000, etc.), it will be found that the numbers in each group are related in precisely the same way as are those given by the mathematics of probabilities for sequences of different dimensions in the tossing of a coin or the drawing of white balls from a bag which contains large but equal numbers of black and white ones. This is shown in Table I, but is especially evident when the quantities are plotted logarithmically.

That this relationship is not peculiar to the *open* census distribution is seen from the figures for the two smallest groups and

for the totals for the three preceding decades compared with the mathematical frequencies (see Table II).

TABLE I
NUMBERS OF OCCURRENCES OF GROUPS WITH CHARACTERS BY
DECADAL SEQUENCES OF EXISTENTIAL DISTRIBUTIONS

PERCENTAGE CLASS		NUMBER OF GROUPS IN THE CLASS	GROUP SEQUENCE	CHARACTER FREQUENCY GROUPS IN CLASS COMPARED
Lower Limit	Upper Limit			
1,400	1,500	1,300	1	1,181
1,500	1,600	100	2	607
1,600	1,700	200	3	144
1,700	1,800	120	4	134
1,800	1,900	76	5	67
1,900	2,000	45	6	44
2,000	2,100	30	7	30
2,100	2,200	27	8	22
2,200	2,300	11	9	1
2,300	2,400	0	10	1
2,400	2,500	0	11	2
2,500	2,600	1	12	0
Total		2,600		

TABLE II
NUMBERS OF OCCURRENCES OF TWO LEVEL-CLASS GROUPS FOR THREE
CENTURIES WITH CHARACTERS OF DECADAL SEQUENCES
OF CHARACTERS DISTRIBUTION

CENTURY DATA	TYPE NUMBER OF CHARACTERS IN SEQUENCE	NUMBERS OF OCCURRENCES		TOTAL FREQUENCY OF LEVEL
		SEVENTH CENTURY AND EIGHTH	NINTH CENTURY AND TENTH	
1100	1,300	1,100	100	1,200
1200	1,300	1,000	600	1,600
1300	1,300	800	400	1,200
1400	1,300	700	300	1,000
CENTURY DATA	TOTAL FREQUENCY	NUMBERS OF OCCURRENCES OF SEVENTH CENTURY AND EIGHTH CENTURY		TOTAL FREQUENCY OF SEVENTH CENTURY
		SEVENTH CENTURY AND EIGHTH	NINTH CENTURY AND TENTH	
1100	1,200	1,100	100	1,200
1200	1,600	1,000	600	1,600
1300	1,200	800	400	1,200
1400	1,000	700	300	1,000

On the basis of this relationship it is possible to develop a formula which will give the distribution and size of the communities in

any group. In this manner the size of the community which comprises the single member of the largest group can be computed. In logarithmic form the formula is

$$\log P = \log N + \log a - \frac{1}{2} \log z$$

In which P is the population of the largest city, N is the total number of all communities larger than a , which is the minimum size of community considered (in this case it is 2,500).

Table III gives the result of computations for four decades.

The distribution of population among communities of different sizes having been examined in its relation to mathematical probability, it is interesting to turn to the distribution within any given aggregation. Population density corresponds to the mathematical

TABLE III

THEORETICAL SIZE OF LARGEST CITY CORRESPONDING TO ANY ACTUAL POPULATION

frequency of distribution of shots on a target, for example. A curve which shows the average population density with increasing distance from the center of greatest activity should therefore have some relationship to a normal frequency curve. An effort was made to fit such a frequency curve to several density curves, with astonishingly satisfactory results. Only minimal differences were disclosed in the fit of the curves for Brooklyn, for 1920, for 2 to $5\frac{1}{4}$ miles from the center; Detroit, for 1920, for 2 to $4\frac{1}{2}$ miles; Toronto, for 1914, for 2 to $4\frac{1}{2}$ miles; Toronto, for 1899, for 2 to 3 miles; Ottawa, for 1911, for $\frac{1}{2}$ to $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles.

The limits are, respectively, the point of maximum density (which varied from fifty to one hundred persons per acre) and a point where the average density was below ten per acre.

B. POPULATION GROWTH

If the number of communities over 2,500 is assumed for future dates, then the formula for the maximum aggregation can be used

to estimate future populations. It is found that a practically uniform rate of increase accrued during four decades in the number of incorporated places which exceeded 2,500 in population. The past forty-year average rate was computed and projected uniformly into the future. The population of the largest aggregation was computed from the formula already given, and by the application of a ratio determined from past experience the future population of the New York region was estimated. It is given in Table IV, which also includes estimates derived by a system of ratios applied to what is believed to be the maximum probable future population of the United States.

TABLE IV
ESTIMATED POPULATION OF THE NEW YORK REGION

DATE	POPULATION BY METHOD OF	
	PROBABLE RATIO TO TOTAL POPULATION OF CONTINENTAL U. S.	RATIO IN TOTAL ESTIMATED POPULATION
1920	9,200,000	9,670,000
1930	10,500,000	10,700,000

The methodology underlying the application of ratios is as follows:

1. The future probable maximum population of the United States was estimated on the basis of United States Department of Agriculture data as to food production (300,000,000).
2. The future population of the country was estimated for each future census date on the basis of such a uniformly decreasing rate of increase as would produce the assumed ultimate total.
3. The past ratio to the population of the whole country was determined of the total population of all communities, each of which possessed at each census date over 1 per cent of the population of the country.
4. This curve of ratios was projected into the future (an asymptote being clearly indicated).
5. The probable future ratios were applied to the estimated population of the country to find the population of the "over 1 per cent" group.
6. The past ratios of the population of the New York region to the "over 1 per cent" group and this curve of ratios was projected into the future (it had become a constant about 1850).

7 The future ratios were applied to the total for the "over 1 per cent" group to find the future probable population of the New York region. (The results are shown in Table IV.)

This method is applicable to any community, but it must be understood that the possible percentage variations above or below the estimated results may be expected to increase as the size of the community decreases.

C. POPULATION ECONOMICS

Many factors of everyday life have been found to bear a relationship to the populations of communities. The street car "riding habit," the number of persons to each automobile, the number of business establishments required to serve each 1,000 population, the number of industrial wage-earners, the area of industrial land per worker, are factors which largely depend upon economic factors applied to population numbers.

For example, the riding habit on trolleys in cities throughout the country about 1930 averaged in accordance with the formula:

$$\text{Riding habit} = 7.36 \text{ times (population exponent } 0.31)$$

Another example as to the relationship which has existed between automobile registration in the whole United States and the population is given by the formula:

$$\text{Total registration} = \text{total population divided by } (4.25 \text{ plus a exponent } 1.45 \text{ times the date in question subtracted from } 1916)$$

This formula indicates that the saturation point of automobile registration is to be when there is one car for each 4.25 persons.

Since 1850 the number of industrial wage-earners in its relation to total population has been closely approximated by the formula:

$$\text{Wage-earners} = \text{population divided by [the sum of } 0.133 \text{ plus } (0.134 \text{ divided by } x \text{ with an exponent } 0.0444 \text{ times the date in question minus } 1840)]$$

This formula indicates that the percentage of industrial wage-earners will eventually become equal to one divided by 75.3, or 7.5 per cent.

A complicated formula was reported to the late International Garden City and Town Planning Conference which relates the economic average residence-building height to the population of the community.

APPLICATIONS TO CITY PLANNING

These formulas are simply examples of many mathematical relationships which have been disclosed by study. How such data can be employed is illustrated in the few succeeding paragraphs.

If the future size of any community is estimated and the probable distribution of its population within the community is assumed, from such statistical studies as those described above, then it is not difficult to draft a zoning ordinance as far as it relates to building height or bulk—assuming uniform topography.

With population density and distribution known, the "average length of haul" on transit lines can be computed, and with the riding habit known from such a formula as that quoted above the capacity of a proper transit system can be determined.

Formulas for the future number of industrial wage-earners in any region can be derived and, when combined with data as to land and building area required per worker, will give the areas which must be set aside for industry when zoning a district.

With zone boundaries and conditions established scientifically it is not difficult to devise a street and a transit system capable of handling the expected traffic without congestion. Conversely, when the problem involves the fixation of building bulk and height limits, the population which can be accommodated is fixed and zoning conditions can be adjusted to fit an existing street system.

Such data and application to actual conditions, if carried sufficiently far, will create a science of city planning which should move hand in hand with the art, and the psychological, sociological, and political aspects can and should be similarly analyzed and made to contribute their quota toward a complete solution of the great modern human problem.

THE RATE OF GROWTH OF CERTAIN CLASSES OF CITIES IN THE UNITED STATES

J. M. GILLETTE
University of North Dakota

ABSTRACT

The rate of growth of various classes of cities in the United States.—The rate of growth of cities is important to know in estimating future conditions and for city planning. For cities in the class of 25,000 population the average decennial rate of increase from 1890 to 1900 is 40.2, the simple average is 33.7, and the median is 21.4. For cities of the 100,000 class the average for 1890 to 1900 is 30.2, the simple average is 24.2, and the median, 20.0. For the 500,000 class the average from 1890 to 1900 is 26.5, the weighted average is 36.7, the simple average is 27.4, and the median is 20.7.

The three classes of cities comprised in this study are those of 25,000, 100,000, and 500,000 population. The latter class is not represented in the table (Table I) or curves (Fig. 1), since there were too few of such cities for classification.

So far as I know the rate of growth of these classes of cities has not been established and published. The census of 1910 shows that the distribution of our national population by classes of cities and rural districts differs somewhat from that of 1900. But this gives no clue to the capacity of gain of the various classes, since each class is treated as a whole, irrespective of the number of cities in each class, and since, further, the country is included.

There is a certain practical importance attached to knowing the rate of growth of different classes of cities. As an illustration of this I may refer to my own needs at the present time. I have been asked to discuss the probable future of the population and industry of my own state. This involves a knowledge of the increase of the urban population, among other things. It also involves making an estimate of the growth of particular cities. Any justification for hampering a guess concerning the future population in general or particular must rest on well-attested rates of growth in the past.

It is conceived that such a line of study might also be of some

consequences in the field of city planning for growing cities. In planning for relatively small cities it is always a question as to how extensive the plans should be, whether partial or complete, and in any case what their nature should be. To be able to estimate the probable future growth of the city in question might be of considerable assistance in deciding on the kind and extent of plan it were advisable to advocate.

In the present study I have worked out the rate of increase of each of three classes of cities for the entire period covered and for each decade and for all the cities of all classes for all decades, ex-

TABLE I

AVERAGE RATE OF INCREASE OF CITIES OF THE THREE SOCIAL CATEGORIES TO THE 25,000 AND 100,000 POPULATION CLASSES
IN DECADES 1890 TO 1920

Decade	Number	25,000 CLASS				100,000 CLASS			
		Average	Rate	Limited Average	Rate	Average	Rate	Limited Average	Rate
1890	9	31.4	4	33.9	7	30.6	4	35.3	
1890	16	30.4	10	33.1	6	37.1	1	36.1	
1890	21	37.8	18	33.3	16	37.0	13	44.7	
1890	30	42.0	27	33.6	21	40.1	21	40.0	
1900	37	39.6	26	33.0	36	36.1	19	31.6	
1900	67	38.4	50	31.6	50	41.7	44	37.3	
1910	12	22.2	20	20.1	21	40.6	41	39.1	
Total	190	40.6	223	32.7	220	37.9	171	33.1	
Median		38.4				36.0			

cept that the rate of increase is given in the census of 1920 for all cities having a population of 25,000 or more in 1900 for the last two decades. The accompanying table (Table I) presents some of the results. It gives the simple average and also the limited average for the 25,000 and the 100,000 classes for each decade and for the whole period. It also gives the median for each class for the entire period. The class limits of the different classes were: for the 25,000 class, 20,000 to 24,999; for the 100,000 class, 50,000 to 149,999; for the 500,000 class, not represented in the table, they were 400,000 to 199,999. The limits had to be widened in the case of the larger cities in order to supply enough cities for representative purposes.

The decennial simple average rates of increase for the 25,000

Cities (%)

25—

20—

15—

10—

5—

0—

Per Cent Increase

120

100

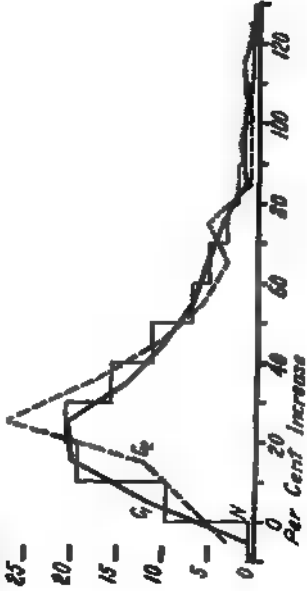
80

60

40

20

0



class range from 30 to 73; those of the 100,000 class, from 28.6 to 108.6. The decennial limited average rates were secured by taking the average of all rates of increase from 10 to 34. These range from 34.1 to 35.8 for the 25,000 class of cities, and from 28.1 to 44.7 for the 100,000 class. For the 25,000 class the average of all decades from 1830 to 1920 is 40.3, the limited average is 33.7, and the median is 28.4. For the 100,000 class the average is 38.9, the limited average is 25.1, and the median is 20.0. For the 500,000 class of cities the average is 36.5, the weighted average is 36.1, the limited average is 27.4, and the median is 25.7. It will be a matter of purpose and judgment as to which of these averages should be used, or whether, in the case of an exceptional city, some more direct method of establishing its probable future growth will not be resorted to.

Because of the large number of cities in each of the two classes of cities, 25,000 and 100,000, it was possible to construct tables of percentages based on class ranges of 10. The classes ranged from —70 to —30 to over 300. But there were so few above 120 as to render it not worth while to try to extend the curves beyond that point.

Perhaps the curves (Fig. 1) require a word of explanation. C_1 represents the 25,000 class of cities, C_2 the 100,000 class; and N the normal curve when put on a geometric basis. The logarithmic normal curve has recently been established by my colleague, Professor G. S. Davies, and an account of it will soon appear in the *Journal of Statistics*. It is seen that C_1 corresponds very closely to the normal curve, and that C_2 does so for the most part, though to a less extent.

POPULATION MOBILITY AND COMMUNITY ORGANIZATION

ABSTRACT

Population mobility and community organization—A study of ten communities in the Borough of Manhattan provided a detailed demographic survey. Quoting and, in larger degree, tracing Brown, Bruckner, and Jones of the older immigrant groups. Their plans are being taken by more recent immigrant groups. The study for better living conditions and the organization of human elements the movement. Community organizations have found it necessary to change the character of their work to fit the needs of the changed population groups.

SOURCES AND METHOD

This paper is written from a portion of the material gathered in a three-year study by the Community Committee of community organization in New York City. The compilation of population figures has been made by Miss Mary Johnson from the census figures of 1920. Six communities in the Borough of Manhattan were selected because they possess well-established community organizations and present clearly some of the effects on the community of a changing, particularly a decreasing, population. These communities are: (1) Bowling Green, at the southern tip of lower Manhattan, west of Broadway, with 10,834 inhabitants; (2) Greenwich, extending along the Hudson from Canal Street to Fourteenth Street, with 101,592 people; (3) Clinton, west of Fifth Avenue from Fortieth to Fifty-ninth streets, of 99,120 population; and on the eastern strip of the island (4) the Lower East Side, from the Battery nearly to Houston Street, numbering 340,949 persons; (5) Kips Bay, east of Fifth Avenue from Twenty-eighth to Fifty-ninth Street, with 105,744 people, and (6) Yorkville, east of Fifth Avenue from Fifty-ninth to Ninety-ninth Street, having a population of 285,773. Organizers of projects affecting each of these communities as a whole, at the head of non-sectarian and non-political organizations, each of whom has been active for more than ten years in his district, as well as social workers and school officers,

have been the source of opinions in this paper concerning results in community organizations due to population changes. Access has been had to other studies, notably a careful one made by the Jewish Welfare Board, in changes on the Lower East Side.

POPULATION MOBILITY IN THE SIX DISTRICTS

1. Bowling Green, on the Lower West Side, decreased in population, from 1910 to 1920, 24 per cent. Most of this has been a decrease in the foreign white population from 53.2 per cent to 45.3 per cent. Native whites of native parentage increased from 10.6 per cent to 17.1 per cent of the district's total. In the sanitary districts in the lowest or southernmost section of the district the Irish, Turks, Italians, and Germans decreased 1,359, and the Austrians and Greeks increased 548. For Bowling Green, Irish, Germans, and the Turks are the older population, moving north and out of the district, while the Austrian, Greek, and Romanian newcomers take their places.

2. Greenwich, just to the north, decreased less, or 17 per cent in population, native whites of native parentage increasing in proportion and the foreign whites decreasing 16 per cent. The Turks and Russians, decreasing in Bowling Green, are increasing in Greenwich, and the Greeks are increasing. Irish and Germans are leaving all parts of the district. Italians left the Italian colonies uniformly but decreased and increased unevenly in other sanitary districts. Again only three nationalities showed increases in numbers.

3. In Clinton, still to the north, the population decrease is still smaller (6 per cent), and the number of nationalities increasing is 9. There was an increase both in the number and proportion of the native whites of native parentage. The Irish and Germans left in large numbers and the Italians came into the district. The Irish and German decrease in percentages was greater in the tier farthest from the river, where business pushed hardest and the Italians came in fewest numbers. From the middle or residential tier Irish and Americans left in smallest percentages and Italians came in largest. Here business showed people out and newer immigration displaced the old.

4. In the Lower East Side (again starting at the southernmost tip of Manhattan), there is a decrease of 25.3 per cent in total population and an increase not only in the proportion but also in the actual number of native whites with one or both parents foreign, showing the effect of dropping-off of immigration. Decreases included 46 per cent among the Russians, 36 per cent among the Austrians (pre-war groupings), 30 per cent among the Italians, 46 per cent among the Irish, and six per cent among the Germans. There were increases in only three nationalities: Greeks, Turks, and Canadians.

5. Kips Bay, on the middle east side, decreased in population only 4.8 per cent and showed an increase in proportion and number of native whites of native parentage, a decrease in the proportion and number of foreign-born whites. The greatest decrease was among the Irish (21 per cent) in the district from First to Third Avenue and from Twenty-ninth to Forty-ninth Street. Into this district came the Greeks in largest numbers and also Italians. The Germans left from all parts of Kips Bay. There were seven nationalities that increased in numbers.

6. Still north of Kips Bay, Yorkville decreased only 1.5 per cent, and thirteen nationalities increased in numbers. Again native whites of native parentage increased in number and proportion. The Germans left from all sections of the district. The Irish decreased 4 per cent but they moved around in the district to their own advantage, leaving the less desirable territory east of Third Avenue. The Italians are coming in from the river to Third Avenue.

CENTRAL DISTRICT

The movement is universally northward and the native whites are increasing in proportion and, in the northernmost communities studied, in actual numbers, despite a population decrease. The Germans and Irish are leaving all these communities, but the Irish shift themselves into advantageous parts, while the Germans march out more evenly from all districts. The newer immigration, especially Italian, Austrian, Greek, and Russian, step into the sanitary districts vacated by the old. The lower part of Manhattan is a receiving station for immigration, and comparatively few nationall-

ties come at a time (there is Bowling Green and Lower East Side), but as we move north there are more nationalities increasing in number.

EFFECTS ON COMMUNITY ORGANIZATIONS

Universally organizers maintain that the successful of all nationalities are moving out of the neighborhoods. Usually it is the young folks who have made some money, can pay on a house, and who, with the help of the other money-earning children, can take the old folks and keep up the payments. They move for one main cause—to get better housing and to live in better neighborhoods. Practically no stimulation for the movement of an organized or deliberative kind can be found. The movement is toward Queens from every district, less to the Bronx, and still less to Brooklyn and Jersey.

It is a real movement, a general exodus, and has taken on large proportions in the last three years. Families that have been rooted for thirty years are moving from every one of these districts. The organizers report that the flow is toward the building operations. These people are coming back to clubs, churches, and social groups in their old neighborhoods, but they come less often than when they lived in the district. Henry Street Settlement has found it necessary to change the character of its club work in consequence. Marley House, in Clinton, is changing deliberately the character of its work from service to clubs to boys and girls to one of providing facilities for new nationality groups.

In all districts but Bowling Green schools are losing in attendance and therefore in number of teachers. The good teachers see the handwriting on the wall and can get jobs most quickly, and the principals complain of the loss of the efficiency and morale built up in the teaching staff over a period of years. The spirit and methods of a school adjust to one nationality only by the time another comes along and necessitates further change.

Churches are "digging in," and even when their clientele moves they are usually succeeding in reorganization plans. One German church lost many members, other members moved, until a small congregation scattered over the Greater City owned the property. It was sold at twenty times the original cost, and the

small, scattered, but financially well-built congregation moved four blocks to a new site which a real estate man says will be worth three times its cost in six months. Primary controls are often lost.

Business—bottom, jewelry, and other small factories—is showing people out of the Lower East Side, less than the desire to better living conditions, but quite surely. Theatrical business is rapidly crowding Clinton. A police captain estimated his precinct at 100,000 residents and 1,000,000 floating population, largely theatrical people. The civic and social organizers say the actors won't help in anything local with time, money, or talent. In local affairs the residents are losing the old confidence based on support of neighbors. Garages are making inroads in the four upper communities. The neighbors call them dangerous and undesirable. Apartments and apartment hotels are supplanting two-family houses in Kips Bay and are bringing some people of better means to the neighborhood, but schools, churches, and civic workers maintain they give no appreciable help since they have interests outside their new neighborhood.

Population is changing in New York City as rapidly today as ever before, and in a more complex manner. The Lower East Side, once the congested section, is now one of the few districts where there is no part time in the schools. One school, ten years ago 99 per cent Jewish, is now 99 per cent Italian.

With the insistence on housing the factor of deliberate community planning is apparently increasingly important. Interestingly, no evidence whatever was revealed of racial superiority in the matter of standards of living. Each organizer isolates every nationality moves out and on to better housing and better neighborhoods as soon as there is any economic possibility.

MALADJUSTMENT OF YOUTH IN RELATION TO DENSITY OF POPULATION

M. C. FLINER
University of Minnesota

Delinquency is not a significant factor in delinquency. Delinquents are found in the case of great density, but rather as a consequence of the individual's life than as a result of established group organization.

Attention is repeatedly called to the apparent increase in the social maladjustment of young people. Whether there is any actual increase, or whether our changing attitude, along with more accurate and detailed methods of recording offenses, brings youthful violations of the social codes to our attention, we cannot say. Whatever may be the case, the expenditure of energy by any considerable part of the population in ways which are harmful to the group is social waste and should be reduced to a minimum.

This report is based largely upon data which we are gathering in making a study of factors contributing to juvenile delinquency in the Twin Cities of Minnesota, an urban community of about 300,000 population. In my study of this kind much of the work is of necessity an eliminating process, and it is in regard to one such point that this report is made. A statement that is taken to be almost axiomatic by many writers is that density of population is a cause of crime, or at least associated with the progress of crime, and the less the person knows about it, the more definitely density of population is spoken of as a cause of crime. We are compelled to agree with Professor Chubbuck that statistics should serve as a guide in making our generalizations in sociology, rather than unproved assertions, even though these may come from persons of authority in some particular field of inquiry. The Twin City study

has led to some conclusions with regard to the relation between density of population and juvenile delinquency.

In spite of sweeping statements often made that "Society is being disorganized and juvenile delinquency is becoming rampant," the maladjustment of youth is not as general as some conclude.

1. It is rather definitely localized within circumscribed areas which Burgess called "the zone of transition."

2. Within these "maladjusted" areas there is not necessarily any density of dwellers. In fact the density of population is relatively lower than in other areas where there is little, or practically no, delinquency.

3. There is no undue density of particular age groups.

4. There is not any high correlation with overcrowding in houses.

5. These areas do have many persons "passing through," who come there because of the business or light industry adjacent.

6. There is a high percentage of mobile population, such as temporary boarders and roomers, unsettled families, persons moving up the social scale, and persons moving down the social scale, all of whom come into secondary contact with the young people of the area, but do not form a united attitude or have any definite group mores regarding the details of life of the young people in the neighborhood.

Social mores are determined by the group. Social control is dependent upon the mores. Where there are no group affiliations, no group attachments, no group control, there occurs increased social maladjustment and delinquency as compared with the rest of the community.

I will now briefly summarize the results of our study as they are related to the above six conclusions.

1. The juvenile delinquency area corresponds to the "zone of transition" in Minneapolis and St. Paul. We also find an almost entire absence of agencies working with boys and girls.

2. A common error in comparing density of population is to take the density of an entire ward, or political subdivision, rather than the density of the specific area of delinquency or other factor being studied. Thus undue weight is given to parks or other local

factors. We have taken definite small areas for comparison, with the following results (Locations I and II each represent two areas equal in size and practically adjoining each other. We find less delinquency in the more dense areas):

- I. Area A—population, 3,100
Juvenile delinquents, 1.09 per hundred of population
Area B—population, 6,200
Juvenile delinquents, 0.08 per hundred of population
- II. Area A—population, 24,000
Juvenile delinquents, 50 per hundred of population
Area B—population, 30,000
Juvenile delinquents, 60 per hundred of population

In every case, only two of which we have cited here, the above situation held true.

3. According to the school census maps, there is no density of age groups which would be classified as juvenile.

4. Low coefficient of association found with overcrowding. An intensive study was made of all juvenile court cases in one of the areas and it was found that there was no more overcrowding in the homes from which delinquents came than in other homes in the community. The coefficient of association was negligible.¹

5. Transitional areas. Some of the worst cases of social maladjustment and delinquency may be found in isolated rural communities. It is not density of population which is of great significance in juvenile delinquency, since we find that there is no significant coefficient of association between them, but rather the "transitional zone" area, where the details of the individual's life do not definitely fit into the established group organizations and activities; where the details of the individual's life are lost in the group activities, the nature of which is unknown to other members of his primary group.

¹ The maps, charts, and data upon which this is based, along with further results of the investigation, are being published in bulletin form.

DIVISION ON HUMAN ECOLOGY

THE SCOPE OF HUMAN ECOLOGY

R. D. JACKSON
University of Washington

ABSTRACT

The scope of human ecology—Human ecology concerns the process of spatial grouping of interaction between human as of associated human populations. Ecological distribution is the resultant of competing forces, and changes in distribution are measurable by the rate of mobility, or change of residence, of employment or of any utility. Many factors of general or local significance affect ecological organization and may be viewed as geographical, economic, cultural and technical, and political. The tendency toward special forms of ecological grouping of people and settlements takes place through the process of concentration or the tendency of persons to concentrate in a given region, the process of centralization, or the temporary concentration of people to satisfy some common interest and the subsequent development of special centers to serve them, the process of segregation, or the tendency toward homogeneity in certain, the process of increase or the displacement of one group by another and dominant group, and the process of economic or social mobility of the population. Ecological processes operate within a framework which limits movements of people and which has become more flexible with the advent of the railroad and, more recently, of the automobile.

In the struggle for existence in human groups social organization accommodates itself to the spatial and sustenance relationships existing among the occupants of any geographical area. All the more fixed aspects of human habitation, the buildings, roads, and centers of association, tend to become spatially distributed in accordance with forces operating in a particular area at a particular level of culture. In society physical structure and cultural characteristics are parts of one complex.

The spatial and sustenance relations in which human beings are organized are ever in process of change in response to the operation of a complex of environmental and cultural forces. It is the task of the human ecologist to study these processes of change in order to ascertain their principles of operation and the nature of the forces producing them.

It is perhaps necessary at the outset to indicate the relation of human ecology to the kindred sciences of geography and economics. It has been claimed that geography is human ecology.¹ There are doubtless many points in common between the two disciplines; but geography is concerned with place; ecology, with process. Location, as a geographical concept, signifies position on the earth's surface; location as an ecological concept signifies position in a spatial grouping of interacting human beings or of interrelated human institutions.

Research in economics and commercial geography on land value,² marketing, transportation, commerce, factory and business location frequently has ecological significance. The differences between economics and ecology lie mainly in the direction of attention. Business economics, the division of economics having most ecological significance, is usually approached from the point of view of the business man who may want to know the best place to locate a factory or the best method of marketing a commodity. The ecologist studies the same economic problems, but in relation to the processes of human distribution. The chain-store system of marketing goods, for instance, might be studied by the economist as a system of retail marketing, whereas the ecologist might study it as an index of the process of decentralization.³

Ecological distribution.—By this term is meant the spatial distribution of human beings and human activities resulting from the interplay of forces which effect a move or less extension, or at any rate dynamic and vital, relationship among the units comprising the aggregation. An ecological distribution should be distinguished from a fortuitous or accidental distribution, where spatial relationships are, or seem to be, largely a matter of chance rather than the resultant of competing forces. For example, the aggregation of

¹ H. H. Barrows, "Geography as Human Ecology," *Annals of the Association of American Geographers*, XLII (March 1952), 2-24.

² Note such studies as R. H. Wood, *Principles of City Land Values* (1905), C. C. Myers, *Commercial Problems as Holdings* (1904), E. H. Porter, *The Principles of Real-Estate Friction* (1909), R. H. Mumford, *Elements of Land Economics* (1924), F. B. Babcock, *The Appraisal of Real Estate* (1924).

³ Such a study is being made by E. H. Shidder, "The Retail Business Organization as an Index of Community Organization" (in manuscript).

people waiting for the door of a theater to open represents a fortuitous spatial distribution; but their distribution in the theater, according to the kind of tickets they possess, is a temporary ecological distribution. Although less complex and exacting, this distribution is quite similar to that which takes place in the community at large under conditions of free competition and choice.

The spatial distribution of economic utilities, shops, factories, offices, is the product of the operation of ecological forces quite as much as is the distribution of residence. The business man who attempts to locate his factory or place of business with scientific exactness seeks the position of maximum advantage: that is, he seeks a point of equilibrium among competing forces. For this reason the value of location is always relative, and changes as one or more of the co-operating forces gain or lose in relative significance. A community, then, is an ecological distribution of people and services in which the spatial location of each unit is determined by its relation to all other units. A network of interrelated communities is likewise an ecological distribution. In fact, civilization, with its vast galaxy of communities, each of which is more or less dependent upon some or all of the others, may be thought of as an ecological distribution or organization.*

Ecological unit—Any ecological distribution—whether of residences, shops, offices, or industrial plants—which has a unitary character sufficient to differentiate it from surrounding distributions may be defined as an ecological unit. On the other hand, an interdependent grouping of ecological units around a common center may be called an "ecological constellation." The metropolitan area, with its various districts of residence, business, and industry integrated about a common center usually called the city is an ecological constellation. Such groupings may vary in degree of ecological interdependence from the concentrations which are found in each of the strategic areas of commerce and industry to the larger national or international communal federations linked financially and industrially with a metropolitan center such as London or New York.

* Ecological distribution, as here used, is synonymous with ecological organization.

Mobility and fluidity.—An ecological organization is in process of constant change, the rate depending upon the dynamics of cultural, and particularly technical, advance. Mobility is a measure of this rate of change; it is represented in change of residence, change of employment, or change of location of any utility or service. Mobility must be distinguished from fluidity, which requires movement without change of ecological position. Modern means of transportation and communication have greatly increased the fluidity of both people and commodities. Increased fluidity, however, does not necessarily imply increased mobility. In fact, it frequently produces the opposite effect by making residence relatively independent of the place of work; also by extending the territorial zone in which the individual may seek the satisfaction of his wishes.

Fluidity tends to vary inversely with mobility. Slums are the most mobile but least fluid sections of a city. Their inhabitants come and go in continuous succession, but, while domiciled within a given area, have a smaller range of movement than the residents of any of the higher economic districts. The unequal fluidity of different districts of the city and of different individuals within the same district is an important factor in the processes of segregation and centralization. Youth tends to be more fluid than old age or childhood, giving rise to characteristically different centers of interest and varying regions of competence for each age group.

Distance.—Ecological distance is a measure of fluidity. It is a time-cost concept rather than a unit of space. It is measured by minutes and cents rather than by yards and miles. By time-cost measurement the distance from A to B may be farther than from B to A, provided B is up-grade from A.

Communal growth and structure are largely functions of ecological distance as a time-cost concept.² This basis of distance determines the currents of travel and traffic, which in turn determine the areas of concentration and the locations of cities. Likewise, communal structure is a response to distance in the local movements of commodities and people. The uneven expansion of cities along the routes of rapid and cheap transportation is but an obvious result of the time-cost measurement of distance. American

² See *The Flow of Man, Food and Goods*, *ways and means*, p. 27.

cities, unlike European cities, are seldom circular in shape, owing to the fact that they have usually grown up without systematic planning, and therefore their internal transportation is frequently less uniformly developed than in the case in most European cities. American cities—and this is particularly true since the advent of the automobile—tend to spread out in starlike fashion along the lines of rapid communication. The maximum linear distance from the periphery to the center of the city is seldom over an hour's travel by the prevailing form of transportation.

Ecological factors.—The changing spatial relations of human beings are the result of the interplay of a number of different forces, some of which have general significance throughout the entire cultural area in which they operate; others have limited reference, applying merely to a specific region or location. For instance, the shaft elevator, introduced in the skyscraper, and steel construction, introduced in the skyscraper, and the more recent advent of the automobile have acted as general factors in affecting the concentration of population and organization of communities. On the other hand, geographic factors, such as rivers, hills, lakes, and swamps, may have either general or limited significance with regard to ecological distribution, depending upon the peculiarities of local conditions. Certain factors, such as bridges, public buildings, armories, parks, and other institutions or factors have only limited significance in attracting or repelling population.

Ecological factors may be classified under four general heads: (1) geographical, which includes climatic, topographic, and resource conditions; (2) economic, which comprises a wide range and variety of phenomena such as the nature and organization of local industries, occupational distribution, and standard of living of the population; (3) cultural and technical, which include, in addition to the prevailing conditions of the arts, the moral attitudes and taboos that are effective in the distribution of population and services; (4) political and administrative measures, such as tariff, taxation, immigration laws, and rules governing public utilities.

Ecological factors are either positive or negative; they either attract or repel. It is part of the task of the ecologist to measure the dispersive and integrative influence of typical communal insti-

tations upon different elements of the population. Such knowledge would be of great value in city-planning, as it would enable the community to control the direction of its growth and structure. Effort must always be made to isolate the determining or limiting factors in a specific ecological situation.

Ecological processes.—By ecological process is meant the tendency in time toward special forms of spatial and maintenance groupings of the units comprising an ecological distribution. There are five major ecological processes: concentration, centralization, segregation, invasion, succession. Each of these has an opposite or negative aspect, and each includes one or more subsidiary processes.

Regional concentration.—This is the tendency of an increasing number of persons to settle in a given area or region. Density is a measure of population concentration in a given area at a given time. World-population density maps indicate in a general way the significance of geographical factors in the distribution of human beings. While formerly the limits of concentration were defined by the conditions of local food supply, modern industrialism has created new regions of concentration, the limits of which are defined not by the local food supply but by the strategic significance of location with reference to commerce and industry.

The towering tendency is operating in every civilized country. "As in other countries so in Japan the dominant characteristic of the new industrialism is the trend of population from the country to the city . . . In the case of Tokyo, the capital, population during the last twenty-five years has increased from 857,780 to 2,500,000, while Osaka, the greatest industrial center of the Empire, during the same period has grown from 500,000 to over 2,500,000; Nagoya, from 200,000 to 450,000, Yokohama has increased fourfold, and Kobe, fivefold. The five greatest industrial centers alone mentioned have thus increased 345 per cent, or 300 per cent more than the nation as a whole. . . . Great areas which ten years ago were taken up with rice fields or marshes are now reclaimed and covered with factories or labor tenements, and property values at the same time have gone up more than 2,000 per cent. . . . These cities may be justly taken as trend yards to reveal the metamorphosis of Japan from a feudal to an agricultural country, and now to the age of steam, electricity, and steel."

¹ *Present-Day Japan* (London: Japan Society), p. 120.

The territorial concentration of population resulting from industrialism and modern forms of transportation and communication is more dynamic and unpredictable¹ than were the older concentrations controlled by factors of the local environment. Modern territorial concentration is never the result of natural population increases alone. It always represents the shifting of population from one territory to another. Practically all food-producing areas of countries which have come under the influence of modern machine industry have decreased in population during the last few decades.²

The limits of regional concentration of population in a world-economy of large-scale industry are determined by the relative competitive strength which the particular region possesses over other regions in the production and distribution of commodities. The degree of concentration attained by any locality is therefore a measure of its resource and location advantages as compared with those of its competitors. This strength is shown in the struggle for *markets*, raw materials, and markets, and depends upon the conditions of transportation and communication.³

Regional specialisation.—Regional specialisation in production is the natural outcome of competition under prevailing conditions of transportation and communication. Territorial specialisation has two points of special significance for the human ecologist. In the first place it produces an economic interdependence between different regions and communities which changes the sustenance relations not only of the individuals within the community but also of the different communities to one another. In the second place it makes for regional selection of population by age, sex, race, and

¹ The census bureau has not recently published estimates of population within the such dynamic cities as Los Angeles, Detroit, Seattle.

² None of our leading food-producing states during the decade 1910-20 showed a percentage increase in population equal to the increase for the country as a whole.

A recent study shows that three-fourths of Iowa's counties had from 20 to 30 per cent fewer people living on farms in 1920 than in 1880. Moreover, the farm population for the state as a whole decreased from 2,200,000 to 1,000,000 in this period, while the town and city population jumped from 100,000 to 2,400,000 (*Wallace's Farmer*, March 24).

³ The literature of economic geography is largely devoted to discussion of the factors determining strategic points of commerce and industry.

nationality in conformity with the occupational requirements ■ the particular form of specialized production."²

Dispersion.—The alternate of concentration is dispersion. Concentration in one region usually implies dispersion in another. Steam transportation, by increasing the fluidity of commodities, ushered in a new epoch in regional concentration; motor and electric transportation, by increasing the fluidity of people, is now producing a new era in dispersion. Whatever retards the movement of commodities hinders concentration, and whatever facilitates the movement of people makes for dispersion. The forces at work during the past few years have been favorable to dispersion. High freight-rates, high taxes, and labor costs are forcing many industries to disperse or relocate. On the other hand, the automobile and rapid-trunk lines are permitting the concentrated urban populations to spread out over adjacent territory.

Centralization.—Centralization as an ecological process should be distinguished from concentration, which is more regional aggregation. Centralization is an effort of the tendency of human beings to come together at definite locations for the satisfaction of specific common interests, such as work, play, business, education. The satisfaction of each specific interest may be found in a different region. Centralization, therefore, is a temporary form of concentration, an alternate operation of centripetal and centrifugal forces. Centralization implies an area of participation with center and circumference. It is the process of community formation. The fact that people come together at specific locations for the satisfaction of common interests affords a territorial basis for group consciousness and social control. Every communal unit, the village, town, city, and metropolis, is a function of the process of centralization.

The focal point of centralization in the modern community is the retail shopping center. The market place, at which buyers and

² Few American cities at the present time have escaped age and sex distribution of the population. The percentage of youths in the age group fifteen to forty-five is usually much higher in cities than for rural districts or for the country as a whole. Furthermore, industrial specializations tend to create single-sex cities. Textile cities such as Lowell, Paterson, Hialeah, have a predominance of women, while heavy-machinery cities, such as Pittsburgh, Akron, Seattle, have a

seller's meet, has always had a potent centralizing or community-making significance. Since economic contacts are more abstract and impersonal than other kinds of contacts, the trade center has more general attractive significance, and therefore more community-making influence, than the school, the church, the theater, or any other type of interest center. It is retail shopping that creates the "Main Street" of the little town and the city of the metropolitan community.

The distance from the center to the periphery of any unit of centralization depends upon the degree of specialization which the center has attained and on the conditions of transportation and communication. In regions or districts where human energy is the chief motor power the units of centralization are seldom more than a few miles in radius, as is illustrated by the village communities of the Orient. In the agricultural town of America, prior to the advent of the automobile, Warren F. Wilson found that the "team-haul"¹¹ (the distance that a team could travel to the center and return on the same day) defined the outer limits of the trade area.

Focal points of centralization are invariably in competition with other points for the attention and patronage of the inhabitants of the surrounding area. Thus the present conditions of centralization always represent but a temporary stage of unstable equilibrium within a zone of competing centers. The degree of centralization at any particular center is, therefore, a measure of its relative drawing-power under existing cultural and economic conditions. The introduction of a new form of transportation, such as the automobile, completely disturbs the ecological equilibrium and makes for a reaccommodation on a new scale of distance.

Centralization under any given conditions of transit and concentration takes place in cumulative fashion, increasing with its own momentum until it reaches the point of equilibrium or saturation. Then, unless relief is afforded by the introduction of new avenues of transit, a retrograde movement commences, giving rise to new units of centralization or new developments of old units. In this way new communities are born within the metropolitan area.

Centralization may take place in two ways: first, by an addi-

¹¹ *The American Town.*

tion to the number and variety of interests at a common location, as, for instance, when the rural trade center becomes also the locus of the school, church, post-office, and dance hall; second, by an increase in the number of persons finding satisfaction of a single interest at the same location.

Specialization and centralization.—As the regional concentration and fluidity of the population increases, territorial specialization of interest satisfaction follows. The urban area becomes studded with centers of various sizes and degrees of specialization, which is a magnet drawing to itself the appropriate age, sex, cultural, and economic groups. Time specialization takes place as well as place specialization. At different hours of the day and night the waves of selective centralization ebb and flow. As a New York bohemian facetiously remarked, the commuter's train carries to the city in the early morning the workers, an hour or so later the clerks, and about midday the shifters. A similar cycle is repeated by the night population of amusement-seekers.

Types of centers.—Communal points of centralization may be classified according to (1) size and importance as indicated by land values and concentrations; (2) the dominant interest producing the centralization, such as work, business, amusement; (3) the distance or area of the zone of participation.

Every community has its main center called the main street, the town, or the city, which is a constellation of specialized centers. The larger the community, the more specialized are the divisions of its center and the wider the zone of patronage. Civilization is a product of centralization. The evolution of economic organization from village and town to metropolitan economy is but the extension and specialization of centralization of each of the dominant interests of life.¹¹

Location and movement of centers.—Centralization is a function of transportation and communication. Centers are located where lines of traffic meet or intersect, and vary in importance, other things equal, with the number and variety of converging lines of transit. The "city" is the point of convergence of all the main

¹¹ See H. S. S. Gans, *An Introduction to Research Theory*

avenues of transportation and communication, both local and intercommunal.

Most centers are responsive to the trends of distribution and segregation of the local population. The main retail shopping center, which is usually the point of highest land value, tends to move in the direction of the higher economic residential areas, but is held fairly close to the median center of population within the zone of participation.¹² Local business centers are more mobile, they respond quite accurately to local trends of aggregation and fluidity. Financial centers are less responsive to the currents of travel. Being centers of wide participation, they tend to become of great physical value, and therefore acquire great stability.¹³ Work centers are controlled by forces which frequently transcend the bounds of community; those of the basic manufacturing type tend to move out to the fringe of the community, thus making for decentralization.

Leisure-time centers, not associated with trade centers, are comparatively unstable, as is indicated by the dynamic changes in land values.¹⁴ Conditions of concentration and fluidity become determining factors in their distribution. The motion-picture theater, operating on the chain-store principle, is creating new centers to be established far from the downtown center, and new white-light areas are arising in different sections of the city.¹⁵

Decentralization and recentralization.—These are but phases of the centralization process. New units of centralization are constantly appearing and established units constantly changing in significance.¹⁶ By decentralization is meant the tendency for some

¹² The point of highest land value in the business center of Seattle has moved during the last fifty years in the same direction and at the same rate as the median center of population.

¹³ Note the location and great stability of Wall Street.

¹⁴ See Felix Jones, *Real Estate* (1924).

¹⁵ This is well illustrated by the present tendency in Chicago. During the last few months three motion-picture theaters of the "supermarket" type have been erected far out from the loop at great intervals of transportation. Each represents an expenditure of from two and one-half to three million dollars and has a seating capacity of about two thousand.

¹⁶ Note John T. Finkle, *The Movement of Population Tones* (1922).

areas of centralization to decrease in size, which of course implies a multiplication of centers, each of relatively low importance. In this sense decentralization is taking place in all metropolitan areas with reference to some interests, while at the same time more extreme centralization is occurring in connection with other interests. In studying the process of centralization, therefore, it is important to find what particular aspects of life are being organized on the basis of smaller centers, what on the larger centers, and what seem to be the factors involved.

General observation leads one to believe that the centralization of any interest varies directly with the element of choice involved in the satisfaction of the interest. Standardization of commodities, both in quality and in price, eliminates the element of choice, with the result that all primary standardized services, such as grocery stores, drug stores, soft-drink parlors, are very widely distributed. On the other hand, the more specialized services tend to become more and more highly centralized.²⁰

Segregation.—Segregation is used here with reference to the concentration of population types within a community. Every area of segregation is the result of the operation of a combination of forces of selection. There is usually, however, one attribute of selection that is more dominant than the others, and which becomes the determining factor of the particular segregation. Economic segregation is the most primary and general form. It results from economic competition and determines the basic units of the sociological distribution. Other attributes of segregation, such as language, race, or culture, function within the sphere of appropriate economic levels.

Economic segregation decreases in degree of homogeneity as we ascend the economic scale; the lower the economic level of an area, the more uniform the economic status of the inhabitants, because the narrower the range of choice. But as we ascend the

²⁰ A study of the shopping habits of about two thousand families of a middle-class residential district in Seattle showed that about 30 per cent bought their groceries in the neighborhood, 70 per cent their drugs, 50 per cent their hardware, and a smaller percentage their furniture and clothes. In leisure-time activities, a much higher percentage attended local, rather than downtown, churches, but the opposite was true of the attendance at the moving-picture theater.

economic scale each level affords wider choice, and therefore more cultural homogeneity.

The slum is the area of minimum choice. It is the product of compulsion rather than design. The slum, therefore, represents a homogeneous collection as far as economic competency is concerned, but a total heterogeneity of opinion in all other respects. Being an area of minimum choice, the slum serves as the reservoir for the economic wastes of the city. It also becomes the hiding-place for many services which are forbidden by the mores but which cater to the wishes of residents scattered throughout the community.

Invasion.—Invasion is a process of group displacement; it implies the encroachment of one area of segregation upon another, usually an adjoining, area. The term "invasion," in the historic sense, implies the displacement of a higher by a lower cultural group. While this is perhaps the more common process in the local community, it is not, however, the only form of invasion. Frequently a higher economic group drives out the lower-income inhabitants, thus creating a new cycle of the succession.

Invasion should be distinguished from atomization; the latter is a consequence of individual displacement without consciousness of displacement or change in cultural level.

Succession.—In human and plant communities change seems to take place in cyclic fashion. Regions within a city pass through different stages of use and occupancy in a regularity of manner which may eventually be predictable and expressible in mathematical terms. The process of obsolescence and physical deterioration of buildings makes for a change in type of occupancy which operates in a downward tendency in rental, selecting lower and lower income levels of population, until a new cycle is commenced, either by a complete change in use of the territory, such as a change from residence to business, or by a new development of the old use, the change, say, from an apartment to a hotel form of dwelling.

The thing that characterizes a succession is a complete change in population type between the first and last stages, or a complete change in use. While there is not the intimate connection between

the different stages in a human succession that is found between the stages in a plant succession, nevertheless there is an economic continuity which makes the cycles in a human succession quite as pronounced and as inevitable as those in the plant succession. Real-estate investigators are beginning to plot the stages in use succession by mathematical formulas.

The entire community may pass through a series of successions, due to mutations of its economic base affecting its relative importance in the larger ecological constellation. The population type usually changes with the changing of the economic base, as, for instance, when an agricultural community changes to a mining or a manufacturing community.

Structures.—Ecological processes always operate within a more or less rigid structural base. The relative spatial fixity of the road and the establishment furnishes the base in which the ecological processes function. The fact that the movements of men and commodities follow narrow channels of rather fixed spatial significance gives a structural foundation to human spatial relations which is absent in the case of plant and animal communities.

The history of civilization shows a gradually increasing flexibility of the structural skeleton in which ecological processes operate. Prior to the advent of the railroad the movements of people and commodities were largely controlled by the course of the water systems: river, lakes, and seas. The coming of the railroads in the early part of the nineteenth century marked the first great release with regard to population distribution. New regions of concentration immediately arose, while old regions either declined or commenced a new cycle of growth. The advent of motor transportation and the good-road movement effects a freedom to human distribution which is unique in history, making for a redistribution of people and institutions on a much more flexible base than was ever known before.

THE RISE OF THE METROPOLITAN COMMUNITY

ABSTRACT

The rise of the metropolitan community—In the production of goods and services five forms of economic organization have successively arisen: collectivist economy, cultural nomadic economy, tribal village economy, town economy, and metropolitan economy. The last, metropolitan economy, has come to national status and is based upon the union of a great commercial city as a nucleus and a large hinterland. In addition to the mutual dependence of city and hinterland, the metropolitan units are dependent upon each other and the city acts as centers for the collection and exchange of goods. The metropolitan unit permits specialization, centralization of business, economy of transportation. Favorable conditions for a metropolitan community include abundance of natural resources, transportation facilities, trade insulated free from other metropolitan areas, transport channels, and freedom from political restrictions such as national boundaries. The metropolitan center grows through the organization of the market, the development of manufacturing and transportation, and the functional linking together of the hinterland. With the recognition of the process of growth of metropolitan units comes the possibility of control and even of a new-world equilibrium on the basis of metropolitan regions and an expanding international area.

Economic history is in part the story of social adjustment. Individuals and families form groups for the production of goods and services. The nature of the productive group changes from time to time in accordance with general conditions inside the group and in the world at large. No simple formula can comprehend the whole situation. A partial expression of the changes is to be found in economic adjustments to meet biological needs. In other words, population tends to sustain subsistence under the currently prevailing modes of production. Accordingly, new economic organizations arise, new habits of life, and new modes of thinking. As we look over the changing forms we are struck with the fact that, generally speaking, they involve a continuous subdivision and specialization of employment, together with an increasing dependence on one's fellows in the group. In other words, there arises a greater freedom of choice of occupations for the individual; but even the choice is made, freedom wanes before the greater dependence on other

workers. This might be regarded as a law of social progress, if we were inclined to magnify it to the position of a law.

In obedience to the force already indicated there have arisen five forms of general economic organization. These are collectional economy, cultural nomadic economy, settled village economy, town economy, and now, in modern times, metropolitan economy. Under one term or another, according to emphasis on this or that peculiarity, the first four types have been accepted, though not without challenge, as general stages in human genesis. Commonly after the town stage, however, has been put national economy, as the fifth and final stage.

The town, under town economy, was at once the center of an economic organization and an agency of economic regulation. When town economy weakened and finally disappeared its dual function was found to be divided, the rôle of economic organizer going to the economic metropolis and the function of regulation to the political body, in the classical period, the empire, and in modern times, the national state. It is noteworthy at this point that one of the outstanding differences between the ancient and the modern periods is that, while the ancient period had no metropolis to put in the place of the town on the side of actual economic organization, the modern period has had just that, and more: it also has a national state instead of an empire of force.

The wide national state, such as England or France, was the sheltering fold within which the economic metropolis could work its way. The United States of America, because of its size, wealth, and lack of medieval tradition, has been the most fertile spot, at least up to date, for metropolitan development. The most favorably located town has grown into a great commercial nexus wherein goods and services are exchanged on an unprecedentedly large scale.

The new metropolitan economy was based upon an internal organization of productive forces and an external relationship with other units either of the same order or of more primitive form. Internally the new unit was made up of a great commercial city as nucleus and a large surrounding area as hinterland. In the nucleus were the men of big business who looked out upon the *hinterland*

as their field of conquest. In the big surrounding area of the unit were the towns and the farms, the villages and the mines, the canals and the forests. Never before were so many millions of men brought into so big a unit of producers and consumers. Since the sixteenth century this has been the outstanding event in economic history, of which all else, however important, is but an episode or a phase of the larger whole.

But the metropolitan unit of *modern and Western*, such as Boston and New England, the Twin Cities and the Northwest, did not stand alone and isolated. The dependence of center and area might be great, but it did not preclude a further dependence on other metropolitan units or on distant town economic units, where the latter still existed. Indeed, one of the chief functions of the great commercial center was to establish and maintain connections with the rest of the world. In that center were the business houses which trade with Paris both at home and abroad on behalf of the people, whether residing in the center itself or in the hinterland. Living in a New Hampshire town, I would get English wares through Boston. Living in a North Dakota village, I would procure Italian olive oil or Philadelphia shoes through the Twin Cities. I could order direct in some cases, but it would not pay me.

The concentration of economic resources in large metropolitan centers has brought about the most effective utilization of resources, human and material, yet known to society. Never has so much resulted from so little effort. Never have labor, capital, and management been so effective. In the *hinterland* one district may specialize in mining; another, in lumbering; and a third, in agriculture. Some cultivators may produce cereals; and others, dairy products. Small people may keep bees or chickens, or grow fruit or vegetables. But their products, in whole or in part, are destined for the metropolitan market, either for use within the metropolis or for distribution elsewhere.

There, in the metropolitan center, are the specializing agencies which manage the exchange of the whole group. Retailers, of course, operate there, but much more characteristically the wholesalers who gather the products of agriculture and industry for distribution among retailers. The common carriers have their head-

quarters in the metropolitan centers, as also the railroads, the steamship lines, the motor-bus companies, and the express companies. Cold-storage plants, warehouses, and elevators are largest and most numerous in the big centers. And, in a very real sense above all these, are the big banks, trust companies, and insurance companies.

The economics of the large business, though not without limit, are very great. The simple fact is that society can get most out of concentration. And concentration in large business is impossible without concentration in large centers. In the merchandising, storage, and transportation of goods, in the accumulation and distribution of labor, and in the amassing and using of capital and credit the big center has an advantage over any alternative arrangement. The least will go the farthest. To the metropolis it matters little whether combines form or decay, whether associations are established or torn asunder; the large-scale business that succeeds must be on a metropolitan basis. That business may, indeed, transcend the single metropolitan unit to one state or to many. The physical basis and the economic advantage remain the same.

I can think of no better analogy than the web of the common spider. This efficient builder establishes first his radial lines running out in all directions from the center. Then the concentric fastenings are put in. At last the spider, posted at the center, is ready to do business. He is about equally distant from all parts. He can go in any direction. For the amount of silk spun he gets the largest possible income.

No rival league of towns, the Hellenistic or any other, could compete with the modern metropolis. Such towns fall into positions of dependence. They may be important as collecting centers of raw materials and distributing centers of supplies, but they are subordinates. They may be commercial, industrial, or financial satellites, but they shine with a borrowed light.

Into the making of metropolitan economic units have gone the efforts of generations of business men seeking to increase their incomes. By a process of trial and error, without any far-sighted plan, they have reached out, dimly toward here and successfully there. Those persons who succeeded made a fortune. If they wrought in

the most favorable center they prospered well. And those who bought real estate and improved it prospered with them. In this way private ambition has served public needs.

A metropolitan community arises only where conditions are favorable. Natural resources must be considerable: in the early days, foodstuffs and textile fibers; in the recent period, coal and iron. Lacking these, such a city as Denver can hardly ever aspire to metropolitan proportions. It is, of course, a question whether human ingenuity and industry can take the place of rich deposits of metals and fuel. The Chinese may have to build their chief hopes upon their labor, which in some parts, at least, seems rather vain. Transportation facilities are, of course, also indispensable. The land must be not too rocky for highways and railroads. Nice's ambition to be commercially great meets the barriers of mountains of rock. Where land and navigable water meet, the prospects are greatest. So far there is no full-fledged metropolitan community without a combination of water and land transportation. The future, however, may be different when aerial navigation attains a commercial basis. No metropolitan community can arise unless situated at a respectful distance from its neighbors. Providence has no chance, nor has Milwaukee. Baltimore has lost partly because too near to Philadelphia, and Philadelphia has suffered because too near New York. It is not so much a matter of physical crowding as availability of supplies in adjoining districts. So far as society has yet developed, it seems to be true that there can be no metropolitan community in tropical parts where the atmosphere is both hot and humid. The handicap is too great, both in the matter of manual labor and managerial effort.

Emphasis has already been put on a wide free-trade area within the national state. So wide has this been in the United States of America, and so numerous have been the great metropolitan centers resulting, that we may some day come to compare this country, not with France or Germany, but with the whole of Europe.

The Canadian boundary line has already acted as a limit to, or at least as a restriction upon, the growth of northern metropolitan centers, as the Mexican line may some day hold back the full maturity of southern centers, if they ever arise. International bound-

ary lines are already too narrowly drawn in Europe. Antwerp is held back and the people of the district suffer because of the restricted area of free trade open to it. The late war led to reactionary economic results in so far as it cut up the Austrian empire and made difficult the growth of large centers. Vienna has been cut off from much of its hinterland. Constantinople has been put in a difficult commercial position. Wars of conquest may affect unfavorably the sensibilities of small national groups, but there can be no doubt that the enlargement of the political unit makes for efficiency in economic organization, which in material comforts ultimately redounds to the advantage of all racial and national groups, large and small.

While the early developments in metropolitan organization were unplanned by individuals or governments, the later steps have not been wholly without direction. In recent years the chambers of commerce of cities so far apart as St. Louis in America and Marseilles in France have done well a little to help the development of their regions. In both can be found clever and well-formed men specially charged with the duty of metropolitan advance.

It is not possible to state precisely when metropolitan economy arose. Political metropolitan centers, or great capitals, are of course as ancient as Babylon. And some metropolitan economic centers began early to make headway without getting far. Venice and Florence made a start in the fifteenth century. Paris, and particularly London, got under way in the sixteenth century, and the last named because the first to attain full proportions. In America progress was rapid in the period of canal, and especially railroad, construction. Generally speaking, we may say that a metropolitan community arises at a favorable conjunction of two circumstances, the economic development of the hinterland and the rise of business ability and organization in the center. In old countries it follows town economy. In new lands it may even accompany the development of towns in positions of subordination.

Just as the development of towns in town economy displays steps or phases, so does the growth of metropolitan economy illustrate certain steps which stand out more or less clearly. In the first part of the growth we see the prospective center reach out its tenta-

cies by land and sea to secure supplies and to sell goods. It creates a situation and a feeling of dependence, though its means of exploitation are strictly limited. In short, it begins to organize the market. Then comes the development of manufacturing and transportation. In America these two in many parts grew up hand in hand. And with them, but lagging a bit behind, came the close financial knitting together of the whole area.

As time goes on, where the area is politically unrestricted, as in America, the number of metropolitan units increases. While in England only two are well developed, and in France, at most, four, in America there are almost a dozen. At first New York and the overambitious New Orleans sought to carve out two empires for themselves. The former subordinates of these two centers have now come to curb the one and to supplant the other. Out of their enfeebled dominions have been carved economic provinces by Cleveland, Chicago, the Twin Cities, St. Louis, and Kansas City. And where they hardly dared to aspire to sway, San Francisco has established a dynasty, firm but not unchallenged.

Perhaps we shall find that the present general drift is toward more compact metropolitan units with smaller hinterlands, with centers containing a larger percentage of the total population, and with all the parts more closely knitted into a unit of mutual dependence.

At first the whole movement was unconscious. It was a drift rather than a plan. It was not understood even by publicists, and by governments at times not advanced, though in England much was done to help London, both by the corn laws and the navigation acts. But now the nature of marketing, of mutual dependence in goods and services, is coming to be well understood. Planning can begin, indeed has begun, as we have seen.

The significance of this is in part that co-operative associations can, with increasing promise of success, play the part that their patrons of early days dreamed of but knew not how to bring about. At first only private initiative with its watchful eye could make any headway, could feel the need for proper adjustment. But now the world may read, and the farmer or fruit-grower, the small business man as well as the large, every outlook on enterprises which look

toward the exploitation of a metropolitan market, or even cutting right across the lines where opportunities serve, now here, now there.

It is the course of progress that with advance goes some drawback. Our metropolitan organization seems only to hasten the progress of pressure on subsistence which offers but two possibilities. One is the development of some more effective organization than any yet known. The other is going backward to town economy, where the Chinese now are and where they seem to stick. Just as town and village alternated for at least three thousand years in Europe, went up and down in a tacker-like motion, so may metropolitan and town economy struggle in doubtful victory, till circumstances favor neither, but another, and as yet unheralded, form of economic exploitation. I have been blamed for not going beyond metropolitan economy. Not necessity, but ignorance, prevents me from doing so.

Metropolitan economy has meant also more human intercourse. It has tended to level off local distinctions and peculiarities, so that metropolitan slang in speech and style in dress come to pervade a wide area. It has created a means for the spread of disease, social and physical. Metropolitan economy with its rapid intermetropolitan connections has prepared the world for disastrous results from epidemics which advancing science will have difficulty in combating.

Today the effective political control is national and provincial, or, in America, federal and state. A possible rival system is on another basis: it is international and regional. The state is so connected with prejudice and vanity that its continued usefulness is doubtful. The province is so narrow that it hampers metropolitan regional growth. A new alignment of forces would be a widening international organization based on metropolitan regional units. Unfortunately for such a plan the metropolitan regional unit has been, and remains, informal. It has no constitution, no officials, no boundaries. And yet it has a reality which is being grappled for by widely separated persons and groups. Geographers emphasize it in their work. The study of marketing has isolated the phenomena and traced the history. Students of law have recognized the need

of it. Chambers of commerce have planned to further it. Governors of provinces or local states have felt the necessity of getting together, at least for temporary regional consultations. Rivers do not flow for the convenience of provinces. Plant diseases respect no provincial boundaries. Railroads have to run through and across, without regard to administrative lines. But metropolitan grouping, clumsy as any grouping must be, is the smallest now commensurate with real economic situations. Down at the bottom is the metropolitan region. Away above is the expanding international state. These are both dreams, for the present blocked by actual states and real provinces.

THE DISTRIBUTION OF COMMERCIALIZED VICE IN THE CITY: A SOCIOLOGICAL ANALYSIS

ABSTRACT

The distribution of commercialized vice in the city is sociological analysis.—Commercialized vice areas represent a natural segregation of individuals on the basis of certain interests and attitudes which arise in the process of personal disorganization. Vice, being contrary to the norm, is morally isolated, while the moral attitudes appear to separate it geographically from wholesome family and neighborhood life. Accordingly, commercialized vice has assumed two typical locations in the city—one at the center and the other at the circumference. The city itself develops as a particular formative which throws upon the surface (i.e., economic and cultural) organization of the city. Commercialized vice adapts itself to the various internal areas of the community—streetwalking and prostitution locate are found in the central business district; gambling and a gambling in the city, commercialized prostitution, besides the gambling-house system, while "viceless districts" have more recently appeared in the present metropolitan areas. Certain studies may be said to devote to the study of the distribution of commercialized vice in the city—"business districts," red-light districts, and other social problems, immigration and racial problems are valuable in such treatment of the problem of prostitution, the development of vice, delinquent populations, and the evolution of both vice and its legal values, since they reveal fundamental social forces and are valuable to mathematical expression, state nearly approximate forms as used in the scientific sense.

EXHIBITIONS AND PERSONAL DISORGANIZATION

The commercialized vice areas of the city represent a natural segregation of individuals on the basis of their interests and attitudes. They attract, on the one hand, persons who seek sexual excitement, and on the other, those who exploit sex as a business or profession. Indeed, the very development of vice areas is dependent upon the conditions making for personal disorganization, since under these circumstances the impulses and desires get released from the socially approved channels and consequently find an outlet in the pattern of vice.

Concerning the more or less temporary population of the vice areas it may be said that to a large extent the patrons of commercialized vice, and to a lesser extent transient and clandestine prostitutes, fit into the category of dual persons who circulate between

two conflicting social worlds, namely, a world of respectability in the residential neighborhoods and a world of disrespectability in the downtown districts. The former offers them a life of shelter and security according to the unactioned definitions of society; the latter, a life of adventure and romance in the realm of the disapproved. Again, a large quota of the more or less permanent habitués of the commercialized vice scene consists of persons whose demoralization has made them outcasts from respectable society, and also of those individuals who, growing up amid great neglect, have developed a disorderly, wild, unregulated scheme of life which makes them unfit to enter organized society without passing through a rather complete re-education.

THE MORAL AND GEOGRAPHICAL ISOLATION OF VICE

But vice is usually censured by the scores of the community. It is not merely defined as immoral; it is also conceived as pestiferous. And its open patrons and consumers are relegated to a social parish existence. Vice has, therefore, been forced to hide from the moral order of society in order to flourish.

Because of this moral isolation vice gets spatially separated from wholesome family and neighborhood life in the community. The moral attitudes operate as barriers to locate geographically this peculiar form of human activity.

Accordingly, commercialized vice has assumed two characteristic locations in the community. — one at the center, the other at the circumference. It is well known that the central parts of the city, because of the decaying neighborhoods, have very little resistance to the invasion of vice resorts. Furthermore, commercialized vice on the fringe of the city, lodged at lums, taverns, and roadhouses, meets with practically no opposition, since the hinterland of the urban community, due to its sparsely settled condition and its decadent rural culture, is really unorganized.

But the vice resorts are usually prevented from assuming this most central location. In the first place legitimate business such as large retail stores, financial establishments, sky-scraper office buildings, is able to pay the high rents necessary in the competition for space. In the second place the public generally exerts pressure

to drive vice out of the community market, although, as will be pointed out later, a large part of it is able to evade suppression and surveillance through subterfuge and camouflage. But commercialized vice can assume a decentralized location without threatening its existence. The very urgency of its demand, namely, the desire for sexual thrill, means that patrons will seek the supply even in the most remote places of the city. In fact, the delay entailed in this pursuit adds to the intensity of the urge as well as to the excitement of the chase.

The central position of commercialized vice may be said to represent the natural, unimpeded play of economic forces. The decentralized or outlying location signifies, in the main, a reaction to political factors, namely, those of legal control and public suppression. However, rapid transit and the automobile have made these ordinarily remote sections readily accessible, and consequently commercialized vice has gone with the tide of an outgoing pleasure traffic.

VICE AREAS RELATED TO THE NATURAL GROWTH OF THE CITY

A study of the particular regions of the city in which commercialized vice flourishes will reveal more definitely the factors that determine the distribution and location of this activity throughout the community. In order to get an accurate picture of the exact regions in which commercialized vice exists, a spot map was made from the cases dealt with by the Committee of Fifteen of Chicago during 1912.¹ The vice reports handled by this law-enforcing agency extended radially from the center into the surrounding residential areas, principally along the important traffic arteries. Transferred to E. W. Burgess' chart describing the natural organization of the city,² the commercialized vice areas as revealed by this spot map are found to be implanted upon the central business zone

¹ The year 1912 was selected to show the main social tendencies in the distribution of vice in the modern American city. Ten years earlier, before public repression had produced its noticeable effects, the vice scene, if plotted, would probably show a greater concentration in the near central regions and less dispersion into the more decentralized neighborhoods.

² See chart in Park and Burgess, *The City* (University of Chicago Press, 1915), article by E. W. Burgess on "The Growth of the City," *ibid.*, p. 35.

(Zone I), the zone of transition (Zone II) with its slums, immigrant and racial colonies, lodging- and rooming-house area, and the restricted residential zone (Zone IV), which includes apartment houses as well as single houses.¹ It may be said, therefore, that commercialized vice areas represent a parasitic formation, since they thrive upon the natural organization of the city.

THE ADAPTATION OF COMMERCIALIZED VICE TO NATURAL AREAS

A closer examination of the Committee of Fifteen data in reference to the economic and cultural order of the city shows that this agency was dealing with *resignation* hotels in the central business district, *brothels* in the slum, and "immoral flats" in the high-class residential area. It is clear, therefore, that commercialized vice makes special adaptation to the type of neighborhood invaded. The peculiar conditions characterizing these regions in which commercialized vice is located constitute very definite factors in the distribution and segregation of this parasitic activity.

Prostitution, supposedly excluded from the center of the city, actually, however, is able to evade surveillance by certain camouflage. While the brothel type of prostitution in most instances cannot exist in the central business district, not merely because of its open, public character, but also because of its inability to command a site in face of competition from financial, retail, and wholesale establishments, the more and more clandestine form of commercialized vice surmounts these obstacles. Streetwalkers have never been eliminated from the downtown districts. Moreover, the activities of the streetwalker in very recent times is not so easily distinguished from the rather widespread practice of making casual

¹ In Chicago the rooming-house district of Zone II and the apartment-house zone of Zone IV merge into one another on the east side, west, and north side, a fact which is due primarily to the high value of land resulting from favorable locations and good transportation facilities. The zone of workingmen's houses (III) in Chicago is found largely on the northwest and southwest sides of the city, outside the zone of greatest mobility, and consequently outside the regions in which commercialized vice flourishes best. However, it is doubtful whether the vice areas in any city can successfully invade Zone III because of the strong family and neighborhood organization found there.

acquaintances. A large number of these clandestine prostitutes have access to the cheaper hatches, many of which are used for assignation purposes.

Prostitution is frequently an incidental adjunct to the downtown "high life," the social whirl centering about the restaurants, the cafés, the theaters. The existence of commercialized vice in the central business district is an inevitable part of the flux and flow of the region. Burlesque being a market place for thrill, the downtown district is a region of anonymity, where conduct either remains unreported or is subject merely to the most secondary observation and regulation. Under such conditions personal taboos disintegrate and appetites become released from their sanctioned moorings.

But streetwalking and assignation hotels by no means exhaust the adaptations which commercialized vice makes to the central business district. It frequently insinuates itself under the protective coloration of massage parlors and bathhouses. In these instances the "vice interests" are exploiting a very natural relationship of bathing and massage to sexual excitement.

THE SLUM AS THE HABITAT OF THE BROTHEL.

The area of deterioration encircling the central business district furnishes the native habitat for the brothel type of prostitution. All the conditions favorable to the existence of this flagrant, highly organized form of commercialized vice are to be found there. In the slums the vice emporia not only find very accessible locations, but also experience practically no organized resistance from the decaying neighborhoods adjacent. And, furthermore, they are located in a region where the pattern of vice is an inevitable expression or product of great mobility and vast social disorganization.

UNORGANIZED PROSTITUTION IN ROOMING-HOUSES

The rooming-house sections and, to some extent, the tenement districts harbor an unorganized form of prostitution. The free-lance, clandestine prostitutes, unattached to brothels, resort frequently to furnished rooms as a place to live and "bring tricks." The landlords or housewives either charged high rents from them or require a special room tax on each service. Because of the great

anonymity in these rooming-house areas the activities of these prostitutes go on relatively unnoticed and consequently undisturbed. Here again the location is one of proximity to the demand, for it is a matter of common observation that the rooming-house and lodging-house areas squander the bodies of homeless men in the community.

DISPERSED PLATS IN APARTMENT-HOUSE AREAS

Commercialized vice has recently invaded the livelier apartment-house districts of the city and has appeared at this location in the form of "immoral flats," "buffet flats," and "nail flats." The presence of vice in this decentralized part of the city, such as in the rooming-house sections and even on the fringe of the community, is due partly to a reaction to public repression. But the prostitution which has fled the slum for the apartment-house area has materially changed its external dress. Commercialized vice in the apartment house, as a rule, seems to be much less organized and much more refined than it is in the brothel.

The immoral flats are really only accessible by taxicab or automobile, since they hug the boulevards rather than the street-car lines. They attract, therefore, a high-class patronage, a sporting element that does not subscribe to the cheaper entertainment provided by the brothel. The apartment areas in which this externally changed form of prostitution is found present a very inviting field to commercialized vice, not merely because of the lively and mobile character of these regions, but also because of the anonymity and individuation produced by the highly mechanized living conditions.

INFLUENCES OF COMMERCIALIZED VICE AREAS

Certain of the factors and forces that determine the distribution of vice throughout the community are reducible to indexes, which help to delimit, as well as explain, the distribution of vice in the city. It may be said that commercialized vice is found in those regions characterized by huckster shows, rescue missions, crime and other major social problems, immigrant and racial colonies,

dispersion of areas, declining population, and high land values and low rents.⁴

THE BURLESQUE SHOWS

The burlesque shows of large American cities, if plotted on a map giving the distribution of vice resorts, would fall within the areas in which flourish the most open, public forms of prostitution. This part of the larger commercialized vice areas of the city is really the homeless man's playground, for, besides these cheap theaters, the brothels, saloons, gambling-dens, fortune-tellers, "dime museums," and lady barbers compete with one another in catering to the play and sex interests of the non-family men of the slum. The burlesque show, or "border drama," is symbolic of the fact that a veritable man's community, with all its characteristic patterns of disorder, exists at the core of the city.

THE RESCUE MISSIONS

It is well known that the rescue mission has pioneered among the brothels and vice resorts of the urban community. From a spot map showing the characteristic institutions of *hobohemia* in Chicago it is quite evident that these rescue missions are located on, or adjacent to, the notorious rackets of the underworld.⁵ In fact, the "church on the street" has grown up to reclaim the "lost souls" of the city's slums, and consequently points to social forces at work in the community to counteract those seeking for demoralization.

CRIME AND OTHER SOCIAL PROBLEMS

The underworlds of vice and crime have usually been inseparable. The distribution of crime throughout the urban community portrays, in the main, the location of commercialized vice. A spot map of felony cases,⁶ giving the place of the crimes and the address

⁴ For more detailed discussion of these factors, see Walter C. Reckless, "Index of Commercialized Vice Areas," *Journal of Applied Sociology*, January-February, 1921.

⁵ This map was prepared by Hilt Anderson in his study of *The Slums* (University of Chicago Press, 1925). It was not included in the first printing of the study.

⁶ The spot map of felony cases prepared by the Chicago Crime Commission was prepared by Clifford Shaw, research fellow in the Department of Sociology at the University of Chicago.

of the criminal, which were reviewed by the Chicago Crime Commission during 1928, *disclosed about the same territorial distribution for crime as the spot map of the cases dealt with by the Committee of Fifteen in Chicago in 1902 does for vice.*³ On analysis it appears that both crime and vice depend upon mobility and collections of people; both forms of activity are legally and morally isolated and consequently must hide in the disorganized neighborhoods in order to thrive. It is also interesting to note that commercialized vice exists in the same general regions of the city characterized by the distribution of the cases of poverty, divorce, desertion, suicide, abandoned infants.⁴ Indeed, these problems, considered ecologically, indicate the areas of greatest social disorganization within the city.

IMMIGRANT AND RACIAL COGGERIES

Since commercialized vice thrives amid the vast social disorganization of the urban community, the major part of which is localized in the slum, it is to be expected that the underworld introduces itself in the immigrant and racial colonies. The relationship of Chinatown to the commercialized vice areas of American cities is too well known to need elaboration. It is only fair to say, however, that the assumption of the usual parasitic activities by the Chinese in the Western World is probably to be explained by their natural segregation at the center of cities, as well as by their uncertain economic and social status.

The "black belts" of American cities have usually been located in or adjacent to the vice areas, while the Negroes themselves in face of limited occupational opportunity, have of necessity found work as maids and porters in the vice resorts.⁵

Vice resorts are also found in the settlements of the most recent

³ There are certain discrepancies between the two maps. As would be expected, crime shows a somewhat wider distribution than vice. Furthermore, a large proportion of burglaries occur in the wealthier residential districts, which are usually free from commercialized vice.

⁴ Observed based on a comparison of the distribution of these social problems in Chicago as shown by spot maps prepared by the Department of Sociology at the University of Chicago.

⁵ See the report of The Commission on Race Relations, *The Negro in Chicago*,

foreign immigration, which must generally take over the most undesirable sections of the slum in order to gain a foothold in the community. But commercialized vice does not invade all immigrant settlements. Those like Little Italy and the Ghetto, with a strong family and neighborhood organization, are relatively free from prostitution.

Vice is more characteristic of the cosmopolitan areas of the city, which represent a sediment of caught families and individuals from the various classes and nationalities. Since group controls in such regions have practically disintegrated, social life tends to be unregulated and often disorderly.

While burlesque shows, racetrack excursions, crime and other major social problems, immigrant and racial colonies are valuable as rough indicators of the location and ecological setting of commercialized vice, the disproportion of sexes, declining population, and the correlation of high land values and low rents more nearly approximate indexes as used in the scientific sense; for in the first place, they are capable of mathematical formulation, and in the second place, they reveal factors and forces fundamentally related to commercialized vice in the chain of causation.

THE DISPROPORTION OF SEXES

The drift and gravitation of innumerable casual workers, tramps, hobos, bums, into the twilight zone between the central business district and the area of deterioration surrounding it has stunted the development of so-called "womanless slums," and consequently has created a very marked disproportion of sexes.

The disproportion of sexes, on analysis, discloses certain conditions which underlie the very existence of commercialized vice. Men's communities and "hoboholes" have ever been characterized by the presence of prostitution. Westermarck has shown that a primitive sort of prostitution existed in Easter Island, where the men greatly outnumbered the women.¹⁰ Bloch, in his study of

¹⁰ Cf. *Crimes of the Sexes* (p. 293). Westermarck makes the following statement: "In Easter Island, where there were many more men than women, some of the young women remained unmarried and allowed themselves up to the men," *History of Human Marriage*, 2d ed., 1, 227.

Die Prostitution, specifically states that the men's communities of classical antiquity, namely, the university towns and the military camps, provided a fertile soil for the activities of prostitutes.¹¹ According to Bancroft, vice ran amuck in the mining camps of California's Gold Rush when, in 1850, the female population constituted less than 1 per cent of the total in the mining counties.¹² To take a more recent example, attention has been called to the fact that commercialized vice is rampant in Tokio of the present day, where the male population amounts to 63.5 per cent of the total number of inhabitants for that city.¹³

The disproportion of sexes acquires greater significance as an index of commercialized vice when taken in connection with marital status. The homeless man is not merely feeble, he is usually unmarried. In his study of *The Slake*, Nels Anderson makes the following pertinent statement:

Of the one thousand men studied by Mrs. Selmsberger (1911), 74 per cent gave their marital status as single. Of the four hundred interviewed by the writer, 86 per cent stated they were unmarried. Only 1 per cent of the former, and 3 per cent of the latter, survey claimed they were married. The others claimed to be widowed, divorced, or separated from their wives.¹⁴

As a result of the personal disorganization incident to this detachment from family life the sex impulses seek outlets in the unapproved channels, not merely in prostitution, but also in perversion.

Furthermore, the homeless man of the city's slums usually suffers from sex isolation, due to his great disability, his low economic status, and his unrepresentable appearance. About the only accessible women are the lower order of prostitutes. The vagrant men of all time, because of their social-pariah existence and their resulting sex isolation, have of necessity subscribed to commercialized vice.

¹¹ See *Die Prostitution*, I, 291.

¹² See *History of California*, IV, 211-22, for account of rampant vice conditions; pp. 211-22 for statement of disproportion of sexes in 1850.

¹³ Chubb, Sydney David, *Tokio: A Social Survey* (New York, 1912), pp. 43-44.

¹⁴ *The Slake*, p. 1272.

DECLINING POPULATION

The density of population is frequently used as a criterion to explain the major problems of city life. And, offhand, it would seem that this principle would apply to commercialized vice. For prostitution flourishes in the areas of highest density within the city, namely, in the slums, where there is great concentration, while it is conspicuously absent from decentralized neighborhoods with a comparatively low density. This general relationship can be shown by a transposition of the Committee of Fifteen data on a density base map of the city.

But there are sections of the downtown environs which are outside the radial distribution of commercialized vice and yet are within the circle of the most thickly populated areas in the city. Certain immigrant colonies are cases in point. Foreign settlements are frequently protected against a wholesale invasion of commercialized vice not merely by virtue of their semiremote location, but also by a strong family and neighborhood organization. Furthermore, on the outskirts of the city commercialized vice is very often lodged at roadhouses, which flourish in the most sparsely settled regions of the urban community.

It is the type of community organization, rather than the density of population, that has the direct bearing on the presence and distribution of vice. This is the reason why declining population, rather than sheer density of population, is the more satisfactory index, since it points to a lack or a disintegration of community organization, and consequently to a condition in which commercialized vice can exist best. According to maps showing the comparative density of the census districts in Chicago, it was found that certain sections contiguous to the central business section revealed a marked decline in the number of inhabitants in 1920 as over against 1910.¹² These areas of declining population are precisely the ones which harbor the brothels, according to the Committee of Fifteen cases for 1922. Indeed, commercialized vice, as already noted, is merely one of the many symptoms of the intense

¹² These maps were prepared by Hilda Anderson, research fellow in the Department of Sociology at the University of Chicago.

social disorganization in these twilight neighborhoods at the core of the city, neighborhoods which are decaying in the inevitable transition from residence to business.

THE CORRELATION OF HIGH LAND VALUES AND LOW RENT

Indicative also of this transition and disorganization is the correlation of high land values and low rents which describes a condition of neighborhood deterioration in the slum area about the center of the city. It is known that high land values appear at the traffic centers. In fact, they are a product of mobility of population, which in turn creates a situation of social instability and flux—a setting in which the pattern of vice thrives. Furthermore, commercialized vice almost inevitably develops in these areas of great mobility which, after all, become the natural market-place for thrill and excitement.

The slum, which has ever sheltered the most blatant forms of commercialized vice, has generally been noted for its fluidity and kaleidoscopic life, and the high land values in this zone of deterioration certainly indicate this condition of great mobility and disorganization. The land here not only has a relatively high value because of its centralized, and thereby accessible, location, but also has a speculative value, due to the approach of business itself.¹⁶

The improved property in these mobile, decaying neighborhoods that are in direct line of business expansion is allowed to run down, to deteriorate, for upkeep generally results in a total loss to the owner, since business only ordinarily demands the site. These deteriorated dwellings of the slum, because of their undesirability, can command but very low rents.¹⁷ It is understandable that the poor and vicious classes share the same locality in the city's junk heap.

The relationship of the distribution of commercialized vice to neighborhood deterioration and the value of the correlation of high

¹⁶ The condition of relatively high land values in the zone contiguous to the central business district may be indicated by a study of the land-value data given for the entire city of Chicago in Clark's *Blue Book of City Land Values*.

¹⁷ A map based on a field study of rents in Chicago by the Florida Bell Telephone Company in 1920 shows that just surrounding the central business district there is a section of low rents, the lowest in the city.

land values and low rents as an index of the vice areas may be indicated by the following statement of findings:

By actual count in the city of Seattle over 80 per cent of the disreputable houses recorded in police records are shoddy buildings located near the downtown business section, where land values are high and new ones are in process of development.¹²

It is clear that the distribution of commercialized vice in the city comes about through the working of factors determined by the economic, political, and cultural organization of the community as well as through the operation of forces lodged in human nature. The aggregation of vice into characteristic urban areas is, therefore, the result of a natural process of distribution rather than—as is so often thought—a sheer artifice of legal control.

The propositions expounded in the foregoing analysis are not presented in terms of absolutes, especially in view of the fact that the factual material for this paper was drawn from an intensive study of the growth and development of vice areas in Chicago.¹³ They are merely working hypotheses which invite the challenge of future investigation.

¹² R. D. McKenney, "The Ecological Approach to the Study of the Human Community," *American Journal of Sociology*, XLX (November 1944), 298-3.

¹³ See Walter C. Shattuck, *The Natural History of Vice Areas in Chicago*, University of Chicago, 1903 (Doctor's dissertation).

DIVISION ON REGIONAL PLANNING

COMMUNITY PARTICIPATION IN CITY AND REGIONAL PLANNING

SHELLEY M. HARTSHORN

Small-Scale Foundations

Community participation in city and regional planning—Recent experience of city planning discloses a need for more research in the social sciences and for a popular dissemination of such knowledge. The trend of city planning is toward the use of the region rather than the political unit as a base, with attention to neighborhood for local interests. Investigation of the problems of given areas and selection to secure the support of citizens are needed. Another source of aid is found in the requests from local clubs and groups for help in the study of their own communities. Through an adaptation of the project method as used in teaching, the regional plan can provide projects for students in the community itself, and thus give training on social and civic problems, gain education for the use of the plan, and obtain the assistance of local community groups. The Regional Plan of New York and Its Environs has started such work in an outline of suggestions for laymen in community of bulletin.

RESEARCH IN THE SOCIAL SCIENCES

This discussion on community participation in city and regional planning is based on the hope that if the problems and experience in one department of social and civic endeavor are set alongside those of another department some current questions of importance may find, if not answers, at least a little new light cast upon them. The first of these problems or experiences is concerned with the need of more research in the social sciences. A number of students of social and political tendencies and of public affairs during the last few years have been pointing to dangers due to the way in which the social sciences have been lagging behind the physical sciences. These students have observed the great advances in the physical sciences, both as to the broad range of activities engaged in and also as to the extremely rapid way in which one brilliant discovery crowds upon the stage after another. They point to the

large number of new discoveries and inventions in transportation, communication, commerce, mining, and manufacturing, and show how most of these developments had their beginnings in the study and researches of men and women in such fields as chemistry, physics, mathematics, metallurgy, geology, and the rest. The great expansion of the automobile industry, to take a single instance, and the growth of motor transportation go back to the investigations which made possible the gasoline engine, rubber tires, and the storage battery. This kind of research helps in the development of natural resources and material prosperity, and, as compared with research in the social sciences, has had generous support.

It is pointed out, however, that these advances have not been made without the emergence of new questions of social adjustment. Physical environments and social relations are changed quickly and people have difficulty in accommodating themselves to the new conditions, the results sometimes being serious. The heavy annual toll of deaths from automobile accidents and the still larger number of serious injuries, not to mention the complex problems of street traffic congestion which have come with the motor car, are illustrative. It is also being suggested that certain health problems have at least been aggravated by the tension and strain which has accompanied an age whose pace set for the daily round of life has been considerably accelerated.

While no one, or certainly very few, would wish to hold back the development of natural resources or the scientific research which lies behind it, it is urged that the time has come for greater attention to the social sciences—to research which will inquire into the best uses to be made of our new physical assets. More study of questions of social welfare is needed, not only as a means of meeting new problems and preventing the loss of ground already gained, but also in order to discover how to step forward, how to make our growing material and physical endowment a greater advantage to individuals, families, and communities.

But the line of thought is carried a step farther, and it is urged that even with a new kind of social information to meet the task faced by the community is not finished. The information needs to

be used effectively. More must be done than heretofore in seeing that the new knowledge becomes widely disseminated. It must be made a part of the everyday experience of an ever widening circle of citizens in each locality if the common welfare is to be fully served. Although very few offer suggestions as to the methods to be employed in this very considerable educational task that is laid here, all agree upon its importance and that it must be undertaken.

In sum, then, an important problem in one field of work is set forth by thoughtful observers of the times. As they see it, the physical sciences which factor large in production processes are adding extensively to the material well-being of community life; the social sciences, whose function it is to give light upon methods of control of new forces and powers for the social well-being, are moving at a disproportionately slower rate; the pace of the latter needs to be quickened; and along with increased activity in social research must go greater attention to the spread of the new knowledge of social impact as it is produced.

REGIONAL PLANNING

Turning now to a second department of work, let me call your attention to certain experiences which the city planning movement is going through, and problems faced by it. Among these is the considerable attention which has been given to regional planning in this country during the last few years. It has been seen that city borders or other political boundaries are often arbitrarily established, and that instead of defining the outer limits of districts which are social and economic entities these lines often cut across and divide these entities. The future growth and development of systems of transportation and communication, for example, are matters of common interest to the people within commuting distances of a large population center, whether or not they live in the same city, county, or state. Many problems of future planning do not stop at the city line; and in order to deal as effectively as possible with probable future needs in urban districts these more or less artificial boundaries are being disregarded, and the region, marked off in accordance with some major interest or function to be performed for those living within it, is being taken as the basis of action.

Among other things, this has meant a rough division of planning questions into those on the one hand which relate to major elements of the design or pattern for the region's growth, and those on the other hand which are entirely local or practically so. In other words, while regional planning means centralization in dealing with questions of common interest extending over a large area, it also means definite decentralization as far as questions of strictly local interest are concerned. It proceeds on the belief that the responsibility for local matters should be assumed locally, and that it will be. It assumes further that neither the region as a whole nor the neighborhoods as parts can afford so ignore the mutual ties which unite them. They need to co-operate to the end that the plan for the whole, far from setting up barriers and difficulties for the various neighborhood entities, should conserve and promote such groupings, and at the same time should provide the region-wide services which will make the whole area a better place in which to work and to live. Planners are recognizing increasingly that these ends can only be brought about through the co-operation of the region-wide and the local agencies, on a basis which will recognize the separate and distinct responsibilities each should bear.

Another tendency of recent city and regional planning is the increasing emphasis placed upon the investigation of problems and conditions of the given areas as a preliminary to planning. A certain amount of investigation has practically always been carried on in this connection; but it seems fair to say that very few, if any, previous plans in this country have given as large a place to the investigational phase of the task as have practically all of the important undertakings in this field during the last four or five years. And this has been all the more interesting because these recent plans have given much more attention to the study of distinctly social questions than was customary heretofore. While city planning, viewed broadly, has always been aimed at the creation of an environment which would not only exert a corrective, but also a preventive, influence in dealing with causes of social wrong and social maladjustment, it has been methodically latterly that many problems with which the plan must deal have such important social phases and implications as to require special study from that angle

as well as from the others. That is to say, city and regional planners are seeing an increasing number of social burdens carried by individuals and communities toward the relieving of which better planning ought to be able to make a substantial contribution.

Still another new note is the increasingly acknowledged necessity of regarding city and regional planning in very large measure as an educational enterprise. Such planning is aimed toward the improvement of community and regional conditions; but the improvements will not be brought about except as residents of the districts are convinced of the wisdom of the measures proposed and are accordingly willing to get behind the plans. In few, if any, regions will a body be found with jurisdiction over all parts and power to enforce its proposals, but even if such an authority were to be found, its powers of effective enforcement of plans would after all be limited by the extent of the public opinion supporting them. And in the case where no such official bodies exist, the chances of securing action on proposals made are even more dependent upon a public opinion convinced of their merits. And all this is as it should be; for it is believed that if advances—whether they relate to the region as a whole or only to particular neighborhoods—are to be permanent they must be grounded in popular understanding of their value.

LOCAL COMMITMENT STUDIES

The third major type of endeavor in which a new trend of interest and experience appears to be developing concerns the large number of neighborhood and community groups in small and large cities that are requesting help and materials for the study of their own localities. These range all the way from Bible study classes which have become interested in social service, civic improvement committees in women's clubs, and city planning committees in local chambers of commerce and commercial associations, to official planning commissions for different localities. It is difficult to estimate the number of such groups in the New York region, but from the numerous requests for assistance which have been coming to our office the total would seem to be large—upward of one hundred perhaps—and the number seems to be increasing.

These groups, like the others, have observed changes going on in the communities about them, changes which have created new problems calling for some kind of study and analysis as a first step toward constructive public action. Social and civic difficulties are pressing for attention, there is potential and actual interest in them. Among organized groups of citizens, the necessity of inquiry into the essential facts with a view to increasing the public information is obvious, and suggestions for the local groups as to a method of setting to work are welcomed by them.

THE PROJECT METHOD

And now alongside of these three trends of experience I wish to suggest still another in quite a different field: the project method, which seems gradually to be gaining acceptance in the public schools. This method came into existence, I am told, partly as a result of the failure of the older view of teaching as being "something done by the teacher to the student" and partly as a result of new psychological knowledge of the learning process. In this it is made inferably clear that we learn through experience. In the last analysis we educate ourselves. Books, libraries, teachers, laboratories, are great aids, but they are only that: aids. Education itself must come through participation; we learn in the main "by doing."

The project method therefore seeks to find or invent situations in which the student may take part as realistically as if the thing were an event in his daily life outside the school. The teacher is on hand, not to instruct him what to do, but to stimulate him to a thorough thinking-through and evaluation of the factors to be taken into account in each situation. The sooner such projects can simulate real situations in life the greater are their educational possibilities and value, and thus the best teachers are those who can make the school itself represent a real community and find projects in this school community for as many classes as possible, from the groups studying English and mathematics to those engaged in the study of civics and government.

From the time when Professor Langholf introduced the case method of teaching in the Harvard Law School to the project method being adopted today there has been an increasing effort to use

situations which, through study, analysis, criticism, the exercise of judgment, initiative, and creativeness, will prepare the student to deal with situations into which he will be thrust outside the school. From this point of view he is not educated until he is able to criticize existing social, political, and moral values as a part of the process of studying them and as a preparation for determining his own action when the time comes.

Here, then, are four trends or types of experience. One of them points out the need of more social research and the effective use of the information so secured—this as a means of assisting citizens, at present and in the future, better to cope with current social problems and to promote the common welfare.

A second trend shows the modern city planning movement emphasizing the need of more thorough study of problems of future growth, and particularly of the social aspects of planning; emphasizing also the necessity of taking larger units for study and planning—regional areas of such size as will make it possible to deal with problems in their various ramifications, a movement differentiating between regional and local questions, leaving the responsibility for local studies to local groups, and concluding that regional and local planning will be unsuccessful unless they are treated to a considerable extent as educational enterprises.

A third trend shows a growth of interest in problems of social welfare on the part of local groups, study clubs, civic societies, and committees of numerous civic and social agencies, a desire to shoulder local responsibilities in connection with them; and it shows these groups to be civic resources as yet only partially utilized.

A fourth trend lays emphasis on a new method of education—education through participation in projects as nearly real as possible.

Out of a consideration of these four tendencies there seems to me to come a clear suggestion. It is that in the project method lies an opportunity for securing more of that local understanding of the regional plan (and I am speaking generally—not of the New York undertaking only) which is essential to its success, an opportunity for education through participation in the study of both general regional proposals and of specific local problems, and an

opportunity to secure the criticism and suggestions of local bodies which will aid in the final shaping up of the most workable plan. That is on the one hand. On the other hand it seems to me that an even greater opportunity awaits in these cross, or mixing, currents: it is the chance for the regional plan to provide projects and project material which can do something toward increasing the knowledge of the present generation, and the oncoming one now in the public schools, regarding the social and civic questions which are crowding the community for attention.

Here, in various aspects of planning, is the real thing to the way of situations to be studied. It is not necessary to simulate cases for educational purposes. The field is full of the actual, in the study of which very vital and absorbing interests of going communities are concerned. In this method, as would seem by its increasing adoption, is really fulfilling the promise made for it, should it not be seized upon by regional and city plans as an instrument for popular education on planning questions, when so favorable an opportunity as those afforded by citizen groups formed for study and by target school-room demands for live, current material are coming forward?

I am fully aware that this would not meet all the demands for current social research; nor would it relieve the regional plan of many of its major investigational tasks, of course. On the other hand the plan would be amply repaid for the projects it would provide by the specific local and regional suggestions it would receive. But important as that is, it would, I believe, be promoting something still more important. It would be affording people of the region a means of doing their part in securing a better region and better communities in which to live, and it also would be helping to give citizens who will live in these communities a better understanding of local social issues on which they will need to act. It ought to provide the most important textbook on civics, or rather the best budget of civic projects for all kinds of study, to be found almost anywhere.

Indeed, something of this kind in the way of providing project material has been started in the New York region (and I dare say that I should have found illustrations in other regional plans as

well if I had found it possible to inquire). One of the first pieces of printed matter issued by the Regional Plan of New York and Its Environs was an outline of suggestions for men and women, not experts, but laymen, engaged upon the study of local plans. In setting forth the purpose of the outline it was stated that the Committee on Regional Plan is engaged upon a long task; that it has already collected much statistical and other material of a kind required for any logical and effective regional planning; but that it will be many months before the plan as a whole can be formulated, criticised, and finally submitted to the public for decision. Meantime it was thought that the data gathered ought to be made immediately useful, and as a step in the direction of co-operation between regional and local groups the outline of suggestions was offered.

Another type of co-operation with local groups offered by the New York Regional Plan has been the furnishing of speakers for meetings in the various communities where members of organizations were either taking their first steps to inform themselves on the subject of city or regional planning in general or have been discussing specific plans or parts of plans related to their own localities. Many such meetings have been held, the character of most of them being more that of an open-forum discussion than of a session of auditors at a lecture. While speakers could not be, and were not, sent as substitutes for necessary professional advisors, the discussions have without doubt added to the local organization's knowledge regarding its own planning interests and responsibilities, and have been useful as educational measures.

Further, the Regional Plan of New York has recently started an experiment in one section of the region aimed to stimulate thought and public discussion of planning questions relating to that section. It has issued two brief bulletins setting forth, not particular proposals as yet, but some considerations which are more or less definitely applicable to parks, boulevards, and community planning on Long Island. These are the first of what is to be a series of contributions to the discussion of Long Island's planning problems.

How much influence these efforts have had in the spread of in-

terest in local planning throughout the region it is difficult to state, but it has been interesting to note for one thing that there are at present some forty local planning commissions in different parts of the New York region, a number more than twice as large as that when the regional enterprise was first started.

Of use in the project method of studying local conditions is a system of symbols for representing social data on maps, which is largely the work of Ralph G. Hartha, director of the Department of Statistics of the Russell Sage Foundation. It was begun some time ago in response to requests for more scheme which might aid the many who are showing social data graphically to use the same language, so to speak. There are more than one hundred different symbols in the system, and an effort has been made to choose such as are practically self-interpreting.

Since work on these symbols has been begun it has become reasonably clear from conversations with teachers in the public schools and a few colleges that they may be used effectively in connection with school projects involving the study of social conditions. It is believed further that they have possibilities for study groups outside the classroom.

The possibilities which lie in this situation are illustrated in a story related by Angelo Patri, of a boy of nine who came to this country from Sicily some years ago. The steamer which brought him came up the New York harbor on a crisp sunny February morning, and the boy was out on deck eager to catch sight of the land which had been pictured to him as the land of freedom, of opportunity, and of encouragement. The steamer came on until the tall buildings looming up at the southern end of Manhattan could be seen, and then his excitement knew no bounds. He saw flags fluttering everywhere and, not knowing that it was Lincoln's birthday, he thought they were out to welcome him.

A few days later found him in a crowded East Side tenement and with all his excitement over. He had started to school. Cramped and dismal home surroundings, together with language difficulties in the classroom, had made his disillusionment complete. But one day he took a piece of hand-carved wood—his own work—to show to his teacher. The teacher at once saw signs of real talent

in it, and she got him transferred to Mr. Patri's school in another part of the city. Mr. Patri seemed to understand him at once, and put him to work under the direction of a sculptor. By the time the boy had finished high school he had won distinction as an artist, and later won a prize which provided for several years of study in his chosen field in Rome.

The day before he sailed to take up his further studies he went to take his leave of Mr. Patri. Their conversation went back to the boy's early experiences in America, and a new thought seemed to strike him, which ended with the remark: "Do you know, those flags really were cut for me, after all! I got the kind of a welcome in America that Abraham Lincoln would have had me get."

I have sometimes wondered in this connection whether the project method, which seems to have been utilized to such great advantage in some departments and by which this boy seems to have greatly benefited, does not offer more than we may yet suspect in educating the present and succeeding generation for a fuller participation not only in city and regional planning but in the social, civic, and political life of our communities in general. There is a possible project field for almost every type of talent, from that possessed by the person whose ability might not go beyond indicating on a map the social and civic institutions of the community to the statistician who can handle the processes in higher mathematics involved in pursuing modern methods of predicting population growth. If we gave the suggestion a real trial, who knows but that we might not only discover an occasional genius in social and political science, with possibilities of great service in leadership, but we might also discover a way of greatly increasing the number of informed persons in the community on whom ultimately decisions must rest regarding grave matters of public policy.

In so far as their information bears on city and regional planning, we would have greater assurance of better ultimate plans, whether they happen to be our plans or those of someone else; and, what perhaps is still more important, a great many more people might be enabled to live fuller lives by finding a way by which they might make their contribution to the welfare of the community.

THE NATURAL AREAS OF THE CITY

ABSTRACT

The natural areas of the city—From the standpoint of
is considered not as an artifact but as a natural phenomenon
of competition the population of the city is aggregated over natural areas into nat-
ural groups. The natural area as a unit in the physical structure of the city, typified
not only by its physical individuality but by the characteristic attitudes and atti-
tudes of its inhabitants, is to be distinguished from an administrative area natu-
rally balanced for purposes of administrative convenience. Recognition of the sig-
nificance of the distinction between administrative and natural areas for the solution
of many urban problems is important to students of municipal affairs, to the com-
munity-organizing movement, to zoning programs, and especially to the develop-
ment of statistics which will be significant for the problems of city life.

THE CITY AS ARTIFACT AND AS NATURAL PHENOMENON

To the philosophically minded the city has often seemed to be the most colossal artifact of man's creation. The towering sky-scrapers of a New York or a Chicago, palatial banking houses, the frenzied stock exchange, a Fifth or a Michigan Avenue with its ceaseless stream of automobiles and buses, its smart shops, and its brilliant hotels, underground tubes with roaring trains, or elevated railroads clattering overhead, great belts of smoking industries, miles of canyon-like streets flanked with tall apartments, magnificent park and boulevard systems, water works besides which the Roman aqueducts fall into insignificance—all in all the city seems the most exotic and artificial flower of a cognate civilization, a product not alone of man's hands, but of man's brain and man's will.

Yet the city is curiously resistant to the fists of man. Like the Robot, created by man, it goes its own way indifferent to the will of its creator. Reformers have stormed, the avaricious have speculated, and thoughtful men have planned. But again and again their programs have met with obstacles. Human nature offers some opposition; traditions and institutions offer more; and—of especial

significance—the very physical configuration of the city is unyielding to change. It becomes apparent that the city has a natural organization that must be taken into account.

In the latter part of the past century and the early years of this present century a tidal wave of reform swept over the city, culminating in the "Man with the Muckraker" and the "Yellow Press." Jacob Riis painted the descent into the slum. Parkhurst crusaded against vice in New York; and Stead, in *If Christ Came to Chicago*, lashed the lords of Customs House Place. Ida M. Tarbell and Upton Sinclair took the meat-trade into industry, while Lincoln Steffens laid bare the rotten spots in city government. There was a tremendous stir, public interest was aroused, reforms were proposed, but little happened. Practically all these movements for social reform met with unexpected obstacles: influential persons, "bosses," "union leaders," "local magnates," and powerful groups such as party organizations, "vested interests," "lobbies," unions, manufacturers' associations, and the like. Candid recognition of the rôle of these persons and groups led writers on social, political, and economic questions to give them the impersonal designation of "social forces."

The concept of social forces was a common-sense generalization. But implicit in Steffens's book, *The Shame of the Cities*, was a far more sophisticated insight. Steffens maintained that with his knowledge of New York he could go into any city and quickly gauge conditions; that conditions in New York were not due to a failure of institutions peculiar to itself, but to a condition incident to the growth of all cities. This was the first recognition of the fact that the city is a natural phenomenon and has a natural history.

Meantime, railroads, public utilities, city-planning and zoning commissions, and others interested in predicting the future of the city were discovering much about the way in which the city grows. Richard Hurd, in a small volume, *The Principles of City Land Values*, attempting to generalize fluctuations of city land values, formulated certain typical patterns of the city's growth. Most instructive are the more recent statistical studies of the American Bell Telephone Company and other utilities for the purposes of extension in anticipation of future service. The city is discovered to

be an organization displaying certain typical processes of growth. Knowledge of these processes makes possible prediction of the direction, rate, and nature of its growth. That is, the city is found to be not an artifact but a natural phenomenon.

A HUMAN ECOSYSTEM

In an address in 1932, before the meeting at which the Russell Sage Foundation's proposal for a regional plan for metropolitan New York was first outlined, Elihu Root recognized this fact of the natural organization of the city when he said: "A city is a growth. It is not the result of political decrees or control. You may draw all the lines you please between counties and states; a city is a growth responding to forces not at all political, quite disregarding political lines. It is a growth like that of a crystal responding to forces inherent in the atoms that make it up." In the three years that have elapsed since Elihu Root wrote these words, a mass of material about the city has been gathered and analyzed that enables us to describe these "atoms" to which he referred.

Studies of the expansion of the city have shown that all American cities exhibit certain typical processes in their growth.¹ To begin with, they segregate into broad zones as they expand radially from the center—a "loop," or central business district, a zone of transition between business and resident; an invasion by business and light manufacturing, involving physical deterioration and social disorganization; a zone of working men's homes, cut through by rooming-house districts along local lines of transportation; a zone of apartments and "restricted" districts of single family dwellings; and, farther out, beyond city limits, a commuters' zone of suburban areas. Ideally, this gross segregation may be represented by a series of concentric circles, and such tends to be the actual fact where there are no complicating geographical factors.

Such is a generalized description of the gross anatomy of the city—the typical structure of a modern American commercial and industrial city. Of course, no city quite conforms to this ideal scheme. Physical barriers such as rivers, lakes, and rises of land

¹ H. W. Rogers, "The Growth of the City—An Introduction to a Research Project" in *The City*, by Robert E. Park et al., pp. 30 ff.

may modify the growth and structure of the individual city, as is strikingly demonstrated in the cases of New York, Pittsburgh, and Seattle. Railroads, with their belts of industry, cut through the generalized scheme, beheading the city up into sections; and lines of local transportation, along the more travelled of which grow up retail business streets, further modify the structure of the city.

The structure of the individual city, then, while always exhibiting the generalized schema described above, is built about this framework of transportation, business organization and industry, park and boulevard systems, and topographical features. All of these break the city up into numerous smaller areas, which we may call natural areas, in that they are the unplanned, natural product of the city's growth. Railroad and industrial belts, park and boulevard systems, rivers and rises of land acting as barriers to movements of population tend to fix the boundaries of these natural areas, while their centers are usually intersections of two or more business streets. By virtue of proximity to industry, business, transportation, or natural advantage each area acquires a physical individuality accurately reflected in land values and rents.

Now, in the intimate economic relationships in which all people are in the city everyone is, in a sense, in competition with everyone else. It is an impersonal competition—the individual does not know his competitors. It is a competition for other values in addition to those represented by money. One of the forms it takes is competition for position in the community. We do not know all the factors involved, but each individual influences the ultimate position of every other individual.

In this competition for position the population is segregated over the natural areas of the city. Land values, characterizing the various natural areas, tend to sift and sort the population. At the same time segregation re-emphasizes trends in values.* Cultural factors also play a part in this segregation, creating repulsions and attractions. From the mobile competing streams of the city's popu-

* The nature of "value" in city land is a more complex problem than the average text on economics admits. Other cultural factors in addition to the economic are to make the process of "value"—for it is a process—more difficult to analyze and state in abstract terms as it applies to city land.

lation each natural area of the city tends to collect the particular individuals predestined to it. These individuals, in turn, give to the area a peculiar character. And as a result of this segregation, the natural areas of the city tend to become distinct cultural areas as well—a "black belt" or a Harlem, a Little Italy, a Chinatown, a "stem" of the "hobo," a working-house world, a "Towertown," or a "Greenwich Village," a "Gold Coast," and the like—each with its characteristic complex of institutions, customs, beliefs, standards of life, traditions, attitudes, sentiments, and interests. The physical individuality of the natural areas of the city is re-emphasized by the cultural individuality of the populations segregated over them. Natural areas and natural cultural groups tend to coincide.

A natural area is a geographical area characterized both by a physical individuality and by the cultural characteristics of the people who live in it. Studies in various cities have shown, to quote Robert E. Park, that "every American city of a given size tends to reproduce all the typical areas of all the cities, and that the people in these areas exhibit, from city to city, the same cultural characteristics, the same types of institutions, the same social types, with the same opinions, interests, and outlook on life." That is, just as there is a plant ecology whereby, in the struggle for existence, like geographical regions become associated with like "communities" of plants, mutually adapted, and adapted to the area, so there is a human ecology whereby, in the competition of the city and according to definable processes, the population of the city is segregated over natural areas into natural groups. And these natural areas and natural groups are the "atoms" of city growth, the units we try to control in administering and planning for the city.

ADMINISTRATIVE AREAS AND NATURAL AREAS

The distinction between the natural area and the administrative area is apparent. The city is broken up into administrative units, such as the ward, the school district, the police precinct, and the health district, for the purposes of administrative convenience. The object is usually to apportion either the population or area of the city into equal units. The natural area, on the other hand, is a

unit in the physical structure of the city, typified by a physical individuality and the characteristic attitudes, sentiments, and interests of the people segregated within it. Administrative areas and natural areas may coincide. In practice they rarely do. Administrative lines cut across the boundaries of natural areas, ignoring their existence.

The contrast between administrative and natural areas is not new. Historians long ago pointed out the international complications that have arisen because state lines were not drawn with reference to natural groupings of population and natural geographical units. A historian in a recent volume devotes a chapter to "Natural Areas and Boundaries." The geographer talks of production in terms of natural "regions." Coas, in his *Introduction to Economic History*, reminds us that a stable banking system must be based, not on units of administrative convenience, but upon the basis of natural "metropolitan" areas of financial service. We are just beginning, however, to take account of the natural areas of the city.

Students of municipal affairs are coming to appreciate the relationship of the cultural individuality of the natural areas of the city to the problem of city government. For one thing, the theory and practice of American municipal government, evolved to meet the needs of village communities, makes no allowance for the existence of distinct areas within the city, each with an individuality, and unequally adapted to function politically under our present system. On the Lower North Side of Chicago, for example, is a rooming-house area affording dormitories to 25,000 people. This population is exceedingly mobile. It turns over every four months. There are no permanent contacts in such an area. No one knows anyone else. There are no permanent interests in the area, and no public opinion. The population are not "citizens" of the locality. There are few votes, and many of these are sold. Local self-government is a myth. The area is administered by the social agencies and the police, though this fact is but imperfectly recognized by these agencies. The situation should be frankly faced. Such an area should be disfranchised and administered from the city hall. Natural areas are unequally adapted to function politically under our present system of municipal government.

Again, administrative units cut across natural areas. Ward lines divide a "Little Sicily," or ward lines encompass a number of natural areas and natural groups. As a result, the ward vote frequently represents a stalemate among conflicting natural areas; and large parts of the city are politically impotent. The real issues of the areas that make up the city rarely get into politics; municipal government becomes a *coram non*, a state of affairs that is rapidly assuming the proportion of a national scandal. One remedy would seem to be the political recognition of the natural areas of the city, and at least a geographical pluralism in city government.

There have been numerous extra-political attempts to solve the problems of local self-government in the city. Among these is the community organization movement. Looking to the village as a "golden age" of social life, and believing that if the neighborliness of the village could be restored in the city the city's problems would take care of themselves, the community organizers have set out to make "villages" of areas within the city. But in selecting the areas for the experiments they have usually but substituted one administrative area for another, totally oblivious of the existence and significance of natural areas and natural groups. The Lower North Community Council of Chicago set out to make a "community" of a section of the city including a colony of 15,000 Sicilians, a colony of 6,000 Poles, a belt of some 4,000 Negroes, a colony of 1,000 Greeks, a rooming-house population of 25,000 "Tower-towns"—Chicago's Greenwich village—and Chicago's much-vaunted "Gold Coast."

A further complicating factor is introduced by the fact that the natural areas of a city are only relatively stable, either in respect to values or in respect to the cultural segregation upon them. Particularly is this true in a new or growing city. In older cities residence is more permanent; a historical sentiment enters in to stabilize residence, forcing people to cling to the old community. And in a city that is not growing competition for position tends to cease and values and groupings of the population to reach an equilibrium. But in the growing city, expanding as it grows, natural areas are only relatively stable. They seem to change in a predictable manner, a succession like that observable in plant com-

ventures. The laws of this succession are imperfectly known, however. One of the purposes of the studies of the Community Research Fund of the University of Chicago has been to analyse this succession. Chicago's "Gold Coast," again, offers an interesting example of succession in process. As more and more of Chicago's industrial kings achieve incomes worthy of evasion in the government tax, they crowd in upon the "Gold Coast." Chicago's first families find themselves increasingly alien in their own land. And we view the spectacle, not without its pathos, of the perambulations of the leaders of future assemblies disappearing from the Hydeparks to reappear along Sheridan Road.

These ecological facts—natural areas within the city, competition for position, segregation over natural areas, succession—are facts that must be taken into account by those who would control the city's growth as well as by those who would administer the city's government. We are interested here not in cities planned from their origin—though there seems to be hints to what can be done in such instances. Berlin, for example, like Amsterdam and many other European cities, has grown since the time when it was a small city according to a carefully directed plan. The scheme is not called zoning in Berlin, but there is a city architect and everything is planned in advance. The city is solidly built; there are no vacant spaces that may serve as speculative holdings. There is absolute standardisation of buildings—squares, fountains, apothecaries' shops are located in advance. Houses have shops on the first floor, with the rooms of the tradesmen in the rear. The well-to-do have the apartments above, facing the street. The lower middle class have the back apartments. All classes are represented in a block. It is known how many people will be in each block, and what shops will be needed. Yet with all this careful planning Berlin has gotten out of bounds. The wealthy want to live on the parks and boulevards. They get located on certain streets. These streets acquire reputation and prestige, become distinctive regions not called for in the city plan. *Valium vin*. Speculation goes on. The city gets out of control. Especially is this true since the war, with its sudden turnover of fortunes and breaking down of class distinctions.

The experience of the Chicago Zoning Commission affords an interesting example of an attempt to control the growth of a new, rapidly growing, unplanned city. The Chicago zoning ordinance has been approximately two years in operation. Mr. H. J. Frost, formerly of the engineering staff which gathered the data on which the ordinance is based, and now of the board of appeals, has kindly given me data on the Chicago situation. His data would seem to indicate that it is futile to impose a plan upon a city which involves the attempt to control land values and the natural groupings of the population. Where new districts cut across natural areas of the city there is a constant pressure upon the board of appeals, which invariably necessitates revision. That is, new districts are merely another form of administrative area where they ignore natural areas. In attempting to control a city's growth we are not merely rearranging our "blocks," reforming an artifact, but are working with a natural organization and natural groupings within that organization. The ordinance can neither control this organization of the city nor the inevitable succession of the city. It can, however, taking this organization and succession into account, stabilize the processes of city growth and prevent the waste involved in scattering and uncontrolled speculation.

Whatever we may think such evidence indicates, certainly it is apparent that city planning and zoning, which attempt to control the growth of the city, can only be economical and successful where they recognize the natural organization of the city, the natural groupings of the city's population, the natural processes of the city's growth. An ideal city is not likely to be the mold of a real city.

NATURAL AREAS AND A DISSENTIENT STATISTICS

One of our crying needs in planning for and administering the city is a significant statistics of city life. But statistics, to be significant, must be based not only upon accurately defined and comparable units but upon units that are actual factors in the process under examination. Our statistics of city life are based, at the present time, upon administrative zones, which have no real correspondence with the natural areas of the city. Consequently, our

statistics are of little significance for the problems of city life. Mowrer, in his recent study of family disorganization in Chicago, found that statistics of family disorganization meant nothing until they were prepared for natural areas. Similarly, Shaw, studying the problem of juvenile delinquency, found that statistics, revealing when compiled for the natural areas of the city, meant nothing when compiled for wards.

The natural areas of the city are real units. They can be accurately defined. Facts that have a position and can be plotted serve to characterize them. Within the areas we can study the subtler phases of city life—politics, opinion, cultural conflicts, and all social attitudes. As this data accumulates it becomes possible to compare, check, and find out knowledge. With natural areas defined, with the processes going on within them analyzed, statistics based upon natural areas should prove diagnostic of real situations and processes, indicative of real trends. It is not improbable that statistical ratios might be worked out which would afford a basis for prediction beyond the mere agglomeration of population, making it possible to apply statistical measurement to that collective human behavior in the urban environment which is the growth of the city.

DIVISION ON COMMUNICATION

THE STATUS OF RESEARCH ON INTERNATIONAL PROPAGANDA AND OPINION

HAROLD D. LASHWELL

University of Chicago

ABSTRACT

International propaganda is propaganda which crosses state lines, or which is used to influence the foreign policy of a state. Since the war it has received unprecedented attention, especially in the defeated countries. There are general theories, official reports, numerous special studies, university lectures, special institutions, reflections, and speeches in evidence that interest international propaganda arises because interests overlap political areas and a world-public is sought. The general strategy of propaganda is to study the suggestions most likely to evoke the response desired, to induce suggestions which are directly unfavorable to the response desired, and to conduct campaigns. Campaigns demand the use of fitted songs and of verbal formulas or catchwords, demonstrations, delegations, etc. The success of propaganda is conditioned in part by the degree of co-ordination between governmental departments, the attitude of the press, type of newspaper, reporters, etc.

I

It is sometimes convenient to call an opinion international when those who adhere to it are distributed across boundary lines; for other purposes, an opinion may be considered international when it concerns the foreign policy of a state. Similarly, international propaganda may be said to be propaganda which crosses state lines, or propaganda which is used to effect the foreign policy of a state.

In all its forms international propaganda has received unprecedented attention since the war. It is often an object of execration, and therefore of interest, discussion, and finally, of study. In the defeated countries, of which Germany may serve as an example, great importance has become attached to propaganda, since the military people have sought to vindicate their honor by declaring that they were never defeated by the hattering of Allied battalions, but that their nation collapsed behind the lines because the alien and radical elements in the population were easy marks for the seductive bait of foreign propaganda. Such a theory is rendered

plausible because people everywhere were educated during the war to beware of the sordid fumes of enemy propaganda. The Germans were wrought up over "Rauter, the fabricator of war lies," and Northcliffe, "The Minister of Lying," and the Allies, the "All-lies." Having been shorn of military strength, the Germans have to rely upon other means of defeating and advancing their interests, and patriots are anxious to understand the weapon which was wielded so skilfully to their disadvantage. It is not surprising, therefore, to find more general theories of international propaganda (its nature, limitations, and technique) in Germany than anywhere else. The names of Johann Floege, Edgar Stern-Rubardt, Ferdinand Tönnies, and Kurt Bauchwitz are conspicuous in this connection.³

The men who were in responsible propaganda positions in various countries during the war have written reports upon their work. George Creel has explained how he advertised America, Sir Campbell Stuart has divulged the secrets of Crow House (London), Colonel Nicolai, of Germany, has written about the press and public sentiment in war time, and Johann Jacob Walz (Hann) and Tonnalet have related the story of the French offensive against German morals.⁴ Individual propagandists have contributed memoirs, and nearly every volume of post-war reminiscence and apology alludes to the subject.

A certain number of individual monographs have been prepared upon some aspect of the general subject. Schönmögen, who was a student at Harvard before and during the war, has recently published in Germany his study of how the American public was mobilised for war. Demuth, a Frenchman, has written a brilliant exposé of the conduct of the intellectuals during the war. M. Marchand, of the Sorbonne, has analysed some aspects of the German offensive against the morale of the French, confining his attention to an exhaustive comparison of two papers, the *Gazette des Ardennes*, published by the Germans in the occupied provinces, and a Paris journal which was convicted of being in the pay of the Ger-

³ Floege, *Deutsche Propaganda*, Stern-Rubardt, *Die Propaganda als politisches Instrument*, Tönnies, *Kritik der öffentlichen Meinung*, Bauchwitz, *Die Massenkunst*.

⁴ Creel, *How We Adapted America*, Stuart, *The Secrets of Crow House*; Nicolai, *Nachrichtendienst, Presse und Volksbewegung im Weltkrieg*, Walz et Tonnalet, *À travers les lignes ennemies*.

mans. Paul M. Hühmann has studied *Kulturpropaganda*, and Wiehler has written about economic propaganda methods. Stocknagel, Kirkhof, and others have dwelt upon selected features of the post-war years.¹

Materials of great relevance come from historical monographs upon international public opinion on the order of Dora N. Raymond's study of *Contemporary British Opinion during the Franco-Prussian War*; likewise from historical monographs upon the relation of public opinion to foreign policy, such as W. Kingsley Martin's *Triumph of Lord Palmerston*. Frederick the Great and Napoleon have been described from the point of view of their propaganda methods. The students of military psychology, national psychology, imperialism, patriotism, and kindred subjects have much to offer. Some attempts have been made to apply the categories of clinical psychology to international politics, and to devise ways and means of measuring international attitudes. An elaborate comparison of school books has been carried through by the Carnegie Foundation, and the professional propagandists have begun to describe their own theory and practice.

Another indication of the rising interest in the subject is the number of university lectures which are now offered. In Germany, where this has gone furthest, the institutes in Münster, Hamburg, Munich, Breslau, and Königsberg specialize in somewhat different fields of international propaganda. The new Technical School for Politics (*Hochschule für Politik*) in Berlin announces several lectures on the general problem.

Study is facilitated by the great collections of war propaganda which have been assembled at Stuttgart, Paris, London, and Lehigh Stanford. The inquiry by the British government into the Caporetto disaster is a mine of information. The published notes of a Paris physician on the causes of the war is a one-man exhibit of valuable matter.²

¹ Hühmann, *Die Kunst der Mund-zu-Mund-Propaganda in den Verborgenen Dingen von Amerika*; Demuth, *Comment on souffrir les espions*; Marchand, *L'offensive morale des Allemands en France pendant la guerre*; Hühmann, *Kulturpropaganda*; Stocknagel, *Die Mobilisierungs-Propaganda der Alliierten gegen Deutschland*; Wiehler, *Deutsche Wirtschaftspatpropaganda im Weltkrieg*; Kirkhof, *Der Krieg gegen die deutsche Wirtschaft*.

² Dr. Louis Gross, *Les causes matérielles de la grande guerre*, 2 vols.

Material shambles in the files of the state departments of the various nations, to which are committed regular summaries and exhibits of opinion from over the world. Even more important is the material in the minds of the permanent members of embassy, consular, and commercial attaché staffs; of members of the information and press section of the League of Nations (and the foreign offices); of foreign correspondents at the chief capitals; of foreign representatives of banking, importing and exporting, and shipping enterprises; of missionaries and observant travelers; and of the members of the new profession of propaganda (or "publicity").

III

If we take our eyes off the students of propaganda and the sources for the study of propaganda and consider the thing itself we are struck by the fact that it is one of the most potent devices in the creation of an international public. It is simply a fiction that the citizens and the governments of one country refrain from meddling in the affairs of another. Last summer, for instance, the German Reichstag was considering a tariff measure which sought to impose protective duties upon agricultural and manufactured commodities. Theoretically, I suppose, this was a matter for the exclusive determination of those people who happened to live inside the juristic entity called Germany. But the truth was that other people were affected, and they took it upon themselves to champion their own interests. There were American manufacturers whose goods would be barred out if this tariff went into effect, and they joined forces with the British and the French and with certain German interests who were opposed to the schedule and did what they could to forestall or to mitigate the proposed restrictions. There was thus the spectacle of quiet co-operation between certain business interests inside and outside Germany with those radical groups inside Germany which were against the tariff. Such private toffing as I have described is the ordinary state of affairs; an American corporation, for instance, finds it convenient to subsidize a well-known newspaper in Paris.

International influencing on specific measures is no monopoly of unofficial interests. The yamite propaganda of the Japanese government on the exclusion question, the "myth of a single guilty

nation" propaganda of the German government against the thrust of sole responsibility embodied in the Versailles treaty, and the propaganda of the Soviet Union for American recognition are current cases. The new agencies for international co-operation stay in close touch with various interests inside each country. Thus the International Labor Office works with those inside each country who may wish to secure the ratification and enforcement of the draft conventions of the International Labor Conference.

Governments also stay in close connection with patriotic societies whose branches may often spread far beyond the boundaries of the home state. The League of Germans Abroad claims to have 150 branches in Germany and in foreign countries, and the Union for Germanism Abroad advertises that it numbers over a million members in Germany and Austria. There are special organizations for Austria, Schleswig, Saar Territory, Czechoslovakia, Poland, Tyrol, the Danube, and overseas. These associations exist to keep alive a sentiment of cultural unity and, for the time being at least, they go no further. The Italian government evidently recognizes the importance of avoiding the loss of its nationals through assimilation, for Sig. Mussolini is reported to have urged the Italian immigrants in America to stay in compact colonies.

Apart from the patriotic societies there are international friendship societies upon which the fastening government smiles. The Alliance Française is one of the most widely spread and successful organizations of this description: one of its leading men said that it was begun "to secure the cultural hegemony of the world for France." The English-Speaking Union was founded to keep the Dominions and the United States and England on a cordial footing with one another.

There are various official and unofficial propagandas in the world for the purpose of instigating revolution, attraction, regional- or world-unity. Among these may be named the agitation of the Communists and the Russian émigrés, the recent agitation of the American Irish to free Ireland, and the propagandas to stimulate racial, cultural, geographic, or religious unity (Pan-Islam, Pan-Slav, Pan-America, Pan-Europe, League of Nations). Of war propaganda in its various phases it is unnecessary to speak.

There are also propagandas on behalf of political personalities.

It is important that every new ambassador should be received in a friendly fashion at his post, and the sending government usually launches a careful propaganda to aid him.

III

So much for some practical illustrations of the fact of propaganda in world-politics. Propaganda has arisen because interests overlap political areas, and propaganda has become a powerful instrument in the development of a world-public.

The strategy and tactics of international propaganda might occupy us for a considerable time, but I have chosen to mention but a few typical examples.

One element in propaganda strategy is the multiplication of the suggestions which are likely to evoke the response desired. A capital instance of the general theory came out recently in the reported speech by Brigadier General J. V. Charters, Chief of British Army Intelligence during the world-war. Two captured photographs chanced to come to his desk. One of them showed dead German soldiers being transported for burial, and the other showed dead horses on the way to the soap factory. Knowing the reverence of the Chinese for their ancestors and the uncertainty of their opinion of the Germans, he thoughtfully interchanged the titles of the two pictures, and sent the edited material to Shanghai for publication: "*German Cadavers on Way to the Soap Factory*."¹

Another major element in propaganda strategy is the reduction of suggestions which are directly unfavorable to the desired response. This is accomplished by the skilful use of the technique of nullification. The simple device of counterbalancing the depressive effect of an enemy victory by reporting a compensating gain is a common instance. When Winston Churchill was at the Admiralty he was, according to the Chief Naval Officer, "a bit of a gambler, i.e., he would hold on to a bit of bad news for a time on the chance of getting a bit of good news to publish as an offset, and I must say that it did not infrequently come off!"²

Sometimes the effect of uncontrollable events which are likely to prove inconvenient to the achievement of the propagandist's

¹ *New York Times*, October 20, 1945.

² *Reminiscences of Douglas Haig*, *Editorial of the Naval Officer*, p. 23.

purpose may be nullified by adverse propaganda. The French public was always uneasy in the days before the war when the Kaiser and the Tsar came together, even on a ceremonial occasion. The Entente officials found it necessary to handle the French public with great care, a statement which is corroborated by a communication to his government from the Russian Ambassador in Paris saying that "the French press is maintaining its calm [in spite of the meeting of the Kaiser and the Tsar], thanks to the measures taken by M. Poincaré and my own unflagging efforts."¹

Occasionally the adoption of a policy can be facilitated by the use of the indirect initiative. A Belgian student of propaganda, in an unpublished manuscript, has christened this the *initiative déguisée*, or the "fanned initiative." He observed its operation at the time of the Brest-Litovsk negotiations between Russia and Germany. There was considerable objection in Germany to a policy of downright annexation, and the government proceeded with caution. The *Kaiserliche Volkszeitung* published a report that the English were negotiating with the Russians for the right to occupy the Riga Islands. Instantly there were many spontaneous editorials throughout Germany demanding prompt official action to forestall the British. The Imperial Government took the islands.

A third major element in propaganda strategy is the control of diversion. Allied propaganda against the Germans never got very far by talking about the nice Frenchmen or by counteracting the reports of French cruelty. But Allied propaganda circumvented the wall of hatred and succeeded to divert German animosity against their own rulers. It is sometimes possible to produce a diversion by springing a dramatic action which is unrelated to the original center of attention. When Irwin tells a story about Roosevelt which I imagine is likely to become a classic of this sort of thing. The public was giving unrelenting attention to his Colombian policy.

Suddenly Roosevelt turned his attention to the dead wood in the army, ordered that the dead soldiers of Washington should walk so many miles, ride so many miles, run so many miles, every week. Immediately the parks of Washington were crowded with apoplectic brigadier generals, melting steel in the saddle. The spectacle, having that touch of grotesqueness and of humor

¹ Irevski, *Ibid.* 206, Document of June 20, 1912.

which the public loves, absorbed far more than a week the spare time of the Washington correspondents, when the story gave stale, the public had forgotten all about "the rape of the canal."

Turning from the major elements of strategy to the devices of propaganda, we have a wide assortment to choose from. As previously implied, fakery is common enough. This varies from putting a false date line on a dispatch, through the printing of inverted rumors, the printing of denials in order to convey an insinuation, to the "staging" of events. During the world-war the atrocity pictures of the Jewish pogrom of 1905 were retouched and served up as fresh enemy outrages. This process went much farther. In the *Daily Mirror* for August 20, 1915, was published a picture of three German officers who had various silver vessels in their hands. The subtitle was, "Three German Cavalrymen Loaded with Gold and Silver Loot." This was really a defaced reproduction of a picture which had originally appeared in the *Berliner Lokaleinsigler* for June 9, 1914, when the winners of the cavalry competition in the *Grünwald* were photographed with the trophies in their hands. The Germans circulated a book about these falsifications during the war, to which the French replied by counter-attacking in the booklet named *Imposture Through Images*.⁴

A single simple formula is often of pivotal importance. Epithets are signposts which enable the individual to choose, by some automatic process below the level of critical reflection, the path of the congenial. I will illustrate the power of the formula by a case which was partly propaganda and partly the result of the propensity of a reporter to interpret an event as he feels it would be interpreted by his readers were they to see it. The French papers always wrote about the "occupation" of the Ruhr, the "taking of guarantee," or the "Ruhr operation." The British papers which were opposed to the policy always referred to the Ruhr occupation as "the invasion of the Ruhr," or "the Ruhr adventure." The very word "invasion" suggests a dozen passionate arguments against the French policy; the "taking of guarantee" fathers another dozen equally passionate arguments on the other side.

Demonstrations are common propaganda aids. The American

propagandists in Italy during the war found that nothing aroused so much enthusiasm as the sight of a detachment, however small, of American soldiers. The ordinary technique for the conduct of amicable relations may be illustrated by the entertainment of Dr. Lauro Müller, Brazilian Minister for Foreign Affairs, in the United States in 1923. At the termination of a long series of negotiations during which relations had been somewhat strained, an invitation was extended to him by the State Department to return Secretary Root's visit of 1906. Every effort was made to efface public tension by a great show of cordiality. He was met by the "Mayflower" and escorted by battleships. He saw all official Washington, privately and at receptions, and he laid a wreath on the tomb of Washington. He visited almost every section of the country, and indulged in innumerable dinners and inspection trips. He received an LL.D. from Harvard, and visited the Grand Canyon, the sequoia groves, automobile factories, and Cherry Island. Military reviews, naval visits, government commissions of investigation, business men's trips, newspaper delegations, sporting events, visits to professors and students—all these have their propaganda aspect.

IV

Insufficient attention is frequently given to the general conditioning factors which affect propaganda, and especially official propaganda. Governmental propaganda is frequently sent astray because of mal-co-ordination among different departments. Thus, Bismarck was greatly incensed shortly before the outbreak of the Franco-Prussian War when a statement appeared in the *Kölnische Zeitung* that there was a scarcity of labor in the Spandau cartridge factory. He complained that this indication of unusual activity in the preparation of war material would cause no less anxiety abroad than were he to pay two visits to the King of Rome, and he reprimanded the military services for permitting this leak to occur.

Governments are frequently compromised by makeshift publicity work. At the Geneva Conference the French tried to influence the press by delegating a subordinate Secretary who knew no more than was told him to meet the journalists each day. Lloyd George, however, used his personal secretary for this task. His secretary

was present at all the important deliberations, and he spoke with such knowledge, frankness, and sympathy that the French journalists deserted their own press conference and flocked to the English conference. No doubt the fall of Ireland was contributed to by the unsympathetic tenor of the reports which found their way into the French press from this English fountainhead.

The press may cherish a grudge against a government which interferes with it too greatly, and it may use its own grievance to make copy. In the *London Times* for July, 1924, is published the protest which the Foreign Press Association of Berlin raised against the attitude of the German passport and taxation authorities toward them. They threatened to "break off all official and social relations with the government pending a settlement of the matters in dispute."

A certain light may be thrown upon the actualities of the situation by relating a case in which a government succeeded in silencing some journalists who served a grievance. In 1900 a group of American journalists were disgruntled at the poor facilities given them at the Universal Exposition. They threatened to get up a cholera scare to keep the world away from Paris. The French Foreign Office got wind of the affair. It made no formal protest, but let it quietly be understood that any correspondent who dared to circulate such a report would be deported. Knowing the reputation of the French government in such matters the journalists held their peace.

An inconvenient leak has sometimes been sprung by an ignorant reporter. When Woodrow Wilson was leaving Paris for the first time he gave the American correspondents an interview in which he spoke his mind. It was tacitly understood, of course, that he was not to be quoted directly, but a cub reporter on the *New York Herald* gave the President's name, and since no one else violated confidence, his paper scored a sensational scoop. The correspondents were organized in common defense against just such breaches of the code, and they promptly withdrew this cub's press card and deprived him of his usefulness at Paris.

Official censorship is not infrequently circumvented by the ingenuity of a reporter. Wickham Stead tells how, when the con-

seniorship was clamped on in May, 1894, to mutual nervous disturbances in Italy, he telegraphed from Rome to London, signing the German equivalent of his name, saying, "Short messages will mean the opposite of what they say." He wrote his dispatches in the form of denials of the true state of affairs and the Italian censor passed them. They appeared correctly in the *London Times* and his ruse was not discovered for several days.

The very pressure of the journalist is a factor in international politics which must be taken into consideration by governments. Mr. Jeremiah Smith, during his recent visit to the United States from his post in Hungary, described the Paris council meeting at which the Bulgarians and the Greeks were represented. Each claimed that the other was unlawfully invading his territory. It was proposed that the two powers should cease fighting instantly and withdraw their troops behind their frontiers. The representative of Bulgaria was asked whether he would agree. He would. Would the representative of Greece accede? He hesitated. But he saw out there before him not only the authorized spokesmen of eight powers, but a gallery of press correspondents with their pencils poised for his answer. At length he declared that this solution was entirely agreeable to him personally, and by the next day his government had authorized assent.

A propaganda never begins with a clean slate in the minds of the public, and ordinarily it can control but a small rivulet which feeds the mighty stream of suggestion which acts upon the public. The pro-American propaganda in Europe, for instance, is handicapped by many influences which are hard to contend against. Here is an item, for example, which appeared in *Le Temps* of Paris on May 4, 1934: "In a letter sent to Nicholas Murray Butler, president of Columbia University, Mr. Celler, member of the House of Representatives, declared that at a recent sitting of the House of Representatives one of the most influential members of the Prohibition party was dead drunk."

This is news, not merely because the newspapers are partially owned by brewing and distilling interests, but also because the adoption of prohibition has often been presented as implying the moral superiority of the Americans, and it is a pleasure to make a hypocrite out of a tight-jacket. Drinking is not the only unfavor-

able news of America in Europe. It is Macabre news when there is debauchery in Hollywood, when Kansas farmers burn corn while a part of Europe starves, when Negroes are lynched, when science is put on trial, when judges sit in silk sleeves instead of robes, and when a rich American proposes to have the Notre Dame Cathedral transported to Missouri, or offers to exchange a stained-glass window for the bones of an ancestor. This news falls upon minds which may have been influenced by the book in which Upton Sinclair dilates upon the dubious merits of the parking industry, or in which he paints the American university as the puppet of plutocrats; by the American movies, which are accused of destroying parental authority, personal modesty, cultural aspiration, and refined humor; by the American sex magazines, which have invaded the periodical stands of Europe, and which are supposed to peddle lust; by the dime novels which are alleged to make of robbery and fighting a high adventure; and by sport, which is said to distract the youth from serious pursuits.

News which is detached from its cultural context and ejected into another context is liable to vast distortions which are not yet the object of minute research.

After this brief and fragmentary enumeration of certain factors which limit the success of official propaganda (I have omitted the control of communications, about which Mr. Rogers speaks, and the basic economic and cultural situations) one may be in a frame of mind to ask whether propaganda really matters. It is common to claim that propaganda had a very important part in the demoralization of the Germans after the collapse of the spring offensive in 1918, in the instigation of secession among the subject nationalities of Austria-Hungary, in the preparation for the collapse of the Italians at Caporetto, and in the wariness of the English and the French in bringing the United States into the war. There is, however, no means of exact measurement which will enable us to assign a precise degree of weight to propaganda in the precipitation of social change. That it has some importance, in spite of all limitations, appeals to common sense; do not the French have a saying, which goes back at least to Lamartine, that "Even God must have the church bells rung for him"?

AN INTERNATIONAL NEWS ORGANIZATION

ABSTRACT

This paper outlines certain thoughts and plans that have come about as the result of the operation of an experimental news agency. If it is assumed that the objective is to give account of what is really happening in the world at large or in some particular area, then, when things are in flux, good reporting will consist in presenting as well as may be the forces at work and their shifting interrelations. Inquiry failed to reveal men who can "give even a somewhat well-balanced, intimate, and convincing picture of the social, economic, political, religious, racial, and other forces now shaping affairs in this country or, for that matter, in any other country." Investigations led to the conclusion, however, that such broad surveys were possible, and that twelve or fifteen men, dividing the field between them, could cover the world. This conclusion led to the creation of an organization for making up a small corps of men for the purpose of making the fullest possible utilization out of their knowledge and services through writing, lecturing, participating in conferences, etc.

Nearly three years ago a friend, then resident in Europe, and I set up a little news agency to try out certain ideas from which have developed plans for the international collection and distribution of news.

Not being scholars, we have not attempted to define the call-like word, "news." But we have given thought as to what would constitute good reporting, were the objective to give account of what is really happening in the world at large or in some particular area. Were conditions in general stable, and everyone reasonably familiar with them, then perhaps good reporting would consist in presenting the unusual, the exceptional, the departures from the normal. But as a matter of fact, things are in flux, and no one knows much about what is happening in the cauldron. Under such conditions, we have come to think, good reporting would consist in presenting, as well as may be, the forces at work and their shifting interrelations. Or, to put it more concretely, good reporting of present-day England, say, would consist in presenting the major trends, events, and personalities as they give shape to the feelings, beliefs, thoughts, and policies of the English people and government.

As a consequence of such thoughts we began to look about to locate people who were trying to understand the current world in this broad way, people who were trying to get the feel of the forces at work, people who were trying to synthesize and to interpret this thing we call contemporaneous life.

Up to date our quest has left us empty-handed, for we have not found anyone who can give even a reasonably well-balanced, intelligent, and convincing picture of the social, economic, political, religious, racial, and other forces now shaping affairs in this country or, for that matter, in any other country. To change the phraseology, we have not found anyone who can take up labor, business, education, and the other departments or so termed groupings and in each instance give a general idea of what is going on, including portrayal of the more effortful personalities, and, having done that, interrelate forces and persons into a living entity.

Perhaps there are men who can do this for the United States and for other countries. All that I can say is that we have not succeeded in discovering any such person.

It may be that considering the complexity and fluidity of present-day life makes the task impossible. Yet painstaking inquiry has led us to the conclusion that an exceptionally competent person, so situated as to be able to concentrate himself to the task, can acquire a reasonably complete picture of the trends, events, and personalities at work in a major section of the world.

In England, for example, I questioned members of Parliament, journalists, editors, business men, educators, as to whether it would be possible for a person, suitable to the work, to become acquainted, in a reasonable number of years, with the major group movements and with the outstanding personalities in and outside of these groups. The usual answer was yes, followed first by a wish that someone would undertake the chore, and followed secondly by speculation as to the degree of approximation to such a broad view possessed by various outstanding people in Britain.

Convinced that a fairly accurate impression could be got of the stream of contemporaneous events, we next began to speculate as to the size and nature of an *army* that a single person could cover in such a way, or rather, we began to estimate how many men would

be required to cover the entire world, each man majoring in an area, the men co-operating with one another. We went out into the field and did some experimenting. We undertook, for instance, to find out how many of the Danubian states a man could cover.

I will not undertake to present the grounds for our conclusion, but we finally came to believe that twelve or fifteen men, competent and well financed, could cover the world.

Then our nimble imaginations envisaged a small corps of men, inquisitive, alert, energetic, scattered about the world, in touch with events and people, keen for ideas and sensitive to feelings, devoting themselves to understanding the onward sweep and unfolding of life.

Recovering from this spree of elation, we began to wonder how much it would cost to maintain such a corps, and where the money might come from, and especially to wonder to what use the work of such a corps could be put, other than to afford an entertaining life to its members.

Certainly the men would have knowledge and understanding and their own services. What of it? Who would be interested? So we faced the question of how the knowledge and services could be put to work in the world?

Our experience with the news agency convinced us that such a corps, while its members might occasionally turn out stories acceptable to newspapers, would not find a full outlet either for their knowledge or for their services in the daily press—or in the periodical press, for that matter. And we realized quite well that the man bound to the "rhythm of the telegraph," as it has been happily called, lacks the time and freedom of movement necessary if one is to get far beneath the surface.

Furthermore, to tell the truth we found ourselves rather sour on general efforts to educate, influence, mold, and lighten public opinion. As a matter of fact, we found ourselves with a growing interest in the men who have arrived (or are on the way to arrive), the men who are causing things to happen, who are making public opinion, who are shaping history, and we came to doubt whether an occasional news article or magazine piece or book really shakes them in their purposes or lessens their prejudices.

With a view to ascertaining what practical uses could be made of the knowledge and services of the members of such a corps as we had come to envisage we did a little inquiring—not limiting our inquiries to this country. We talked to university authorities, business men, labor leaders, editors, publishers, directors of institutes of politics, and managers of lycæum bureaux. On the basis of what we were told, ignoring the parts we thought aberrant, we concluded that there was plenty of outlets both for the knowledge and for the personal services of the members of such a corps, and that some of these outlets were such that they would provide part, at least, of the funds needed for operations.

Let me tie things up a bit. Geared class of meat and gristle and sucked of marrow, the white bones of the scheme we arrived at are: (1) a small corps of men, each man seeking to make himself the outstanding authority on the current affairs of a given area and spending the major portion of his time in that area, the men between them covering the world; and (2) the fullest possible effectual use of their knowledge and personal services. Note the word, "effectual."

Obviously, there is much we do not know about the working out of such a scheme. We do not know just what should constitute an area; we do not know what preliminary experience and training a member of the corps should have; we do not know in any very precise way what uses can be made of the men's knowledge and services; we do not know how much income can be derived from sale of knowledge and services, that is, from articles, from books, lectures, participation in conferences, etc. There is plenty of room for experiment, for blunder, for surprise.

Nevertheless we like the scheme. We hope to try it out. We have set up an organization; we have some money in sight; we have definite ideas as to the part of the world in which to start. Obviously, efforts during days of trial and error ought not to be too dispersed; we are on the lookout for some budding geniuses. I do not say geniuses flippantly. Just ordinary hard-working folks won't do. We are really on the hunt for a few exceptionally capable young men—old enough to have demonstrated their worth—to whom the scheme appeals, who have a flair for this sort of thing,

and who have as rich a knowledge about the contemporaneous affairs of some area than anyone else in the world, and who, when they have that knowledge, will have an equal urge and the necessary adroitness to make effective use of it in the piazza, in the market place, in the school, and in the church.

The men will not be employed to be for or against anything. They are to be "pure scientists." They themselves must be well-balanced individuals, free from prejudices and preconceptions. They face perhaps as difficult a task as there is in the world, namely, that of interpreting a people, or a group, to itself and to others. Such a task requires something beyond the gleanings of a Cook's tour, something even beyond knowledge; sympathy, insight, the mellowness of time, the gift of expression are indispensable. The men will be out in the world, moving about, meeting people, facing blame and praise, always confronted with challenges. Each man will be largely independent and will have to win his place—build prestige for himself and the corps.

I must confess that I have fierce curiosity as to how far man can deliberately train and discipline himself to view profoundly, clearly, and impartially both the whirlpool of men and events and the slow glacial pressures. By "impartially" I mean the impartiality that is achieved as the result of self-discipline, of struggle, of varied and rare experience, of sympathetic understanding and appreciation. In a sense, for broad survey work such as is contemplated in this scheme the investigator himself is the instrument of precision.

Whether the work of gathering information about broad movements and the master-personalities, interpreting them, and disseminating information about them is a scientific activity is perhaps a matter of definition. But I do want to call your attention, even if it may be trite, to the fact that in addition to detailed research into narrowly defined projects, there is the problem of synthesis, of broad view, of seeing things in movement and in relationship, and the further problem of putting the resultant findings and the especially well-informed men at the work of the world.

DIVISION IN SOCIAL RESEARCH

THE CITY AS A COMMUNITY AN INTRODUCTION TO A RESEARCH PROJECT

CHAS. C. HERRICK, Case School of Business

If it is true that the city is the most characteristic phenomenon of modern life it is because in the city the outstanding factors of present-day society are working out their logical consequences in more complete form than elsewhere. Here the operations of capitalism, mobility of population, democracy, individualism, and group action are all found in full swing. And here are displayed their end results in the extremes of luxury and poverty, of civic virtue and crime, of stable social organization and appalling disorganization.

Whether or not the city is a community is, obviously, largely a matter of how we define a community. And this seems to be a matter over which there is the usual difficulty which appears when we undertake to give definite scientific meaning to a term of popular usage. There is, however, in all the connotations of the term "community," both popular and scientific, the fundamental notion of a group of people inhabiting a prescribed geographical area who have a considerable degree of unity in meeting the ~~same~~ important concerns of life.

The chief reason for casting the modern large city outside the community fold is that many observers have been most impressed with the evidence of absence of unity in the city than with the signs of its presence. There can be no denying the evidence of disintegration in the modern great city. National and racial groups gathered from the four quarters of the globe here live in close physical proximity, but with little similarity of tastes or habits or language and little sympathy for, or understanding of, one another. Varieties of religious groups either spend much of their energies in attempting to neutralize the efforts of one another or go their respective ways with indifference and mutual disdain. Warring economic groups, through violent conflict or long-continued competition, wear out one another's resources and at the same time deny their constituents the convenience or utility of their needed services. Opposing ethical standards divide the city into warring factions concerning law enforcement, Sunday observance, race-track gambling. It is not strange that the spectacle of such a disordered medley of hundreds of thousands of individuals without any personal relations except in small selective groups should impress many observers with the lack of any essential unity that might be described as communal. Professor Sanderson, for example, says that the large metropolitan city "is a mere aggregation of people living together under a city government."¹

¹ *Publishings of the American Sociological Society*, XIV, 82

Such a point of view, however, fails to take account of certain aspects of social unity that are amazingly significant for modern society. To think of group unity as confined exclusively to situations where simple, face-to-face relations prevail is to neglect some of the most important phases of the present social order. Professor Kardiner has well pointed out the highly co-operative nature of much of our mechanized impersonal activities.¹ Mail delivery, road-building, protection from internal and external enemies, are now carried on in a highly impersonal manner devoid of conscious co-operation, but would not be possible if there did not exist a very vital co-operative relationship between the citizens of the nation as well as between states and local groups.

There are several distinctive marks of all modern local groups that should be recognized as applying to cities as well as to rural groups. First, the locality is increasingly self-sufficient. Government, economic organization, and cultural organization, all are developed on a national, or in some cases on a world, basis. The citizen of the local group is also a citizen of the state and of the nation, and he consequently relies on these wider agencies for a part of his life-needs. The economic life of the locality practically always reflects the economic conditions of the nation and, largely, of the civilized world. Hence the economic interests of the citizen look far beyond the boundaries of his city. His religion, his intellectual life, and practically all other aspects of his culture are fed by many streams whose sources are far beyond the confines of his locality. The modern local group, whether small rural community or metropolitan area, can no longer satisfy the life-needs or claim the exclusive loyalty of its members.

In the second place, modern society is highly individualistic as compared with primitive society. That is, much larger place is given the variety of taste and habit and belief. No dual level of uniformity is present down on the level of its members by any modern social group. Specialization and division of labor have been accompanied by differentiation of thought and interest. This means that the unity that exists within any modern group must be an organic unity, a functional cohesion of similar parts, whether we have in mind economic organization, political organization, or culture. As Professor Cooley has well shown, the unity of opinion in thought or belief, in a modern group, is a unity that permits many differences.²

In the next place, since the areas over which contacts take place are large, and since our unity is a functional cohesion of unlike parts instead of one of uniformity, the greater part of the relations maintained in modern society are impersonal. Our cultural contacts are through books and magazines and newspapers, and we have no fellowship of the personal sort with thousands who are daily helping to mold our thoughts and shape our personalities. We have very significant business relations with the tea-growers of China, the coffee-growers of Brazil, the diamond-miners of South Africa. The farmer of Montana has

¹ *American Journal of Sociology*, XXVIII, 611-2.

² Cooley, *Social Organization*, pp. 121-22.

definite business relations with the hinter of New York. But all this is so mechanized and carried on through such business channels that the personal element has no place in it.

Now, the reason the city is looked upon as a confused mass of people without essential social unity is because in it there is concentration of modern society are seen in their most typical form. The citizens of the city are not bound together by any unique loyalty to a self-sufficient locality. They are highly diverse in their culture and in their interests. Their co-operative relations, except in small selective groups, are highly mechanical and impersonal. But we cannot deny that there is in the city an essential unity. The economic interdependence of city dwellers is certainly greater than is found in the rural community. In the maintenance of the public schools and all the departments of the city government we see a group of common objectives and essentially co-operative activity. The due response to intellectual and emotional stimuli is frequently much more unified over the whole metropolitan area than it is within the rural community.

The question may now be raised, Is a city a community in any sense in which a state or the nation is not one? Do not practically all modern political or locality groups have the sort of unity which we are claiming for the city? The essential difference lies in the number of the elements of the population which have been reduced to a co-operative base, and in the degree to which the co-operative process is complete. That, if we compare the city with the state we find that the urban population is co-operating in many more things than are the citizens of the state. The functions of city government, for example, are much more numerous than those of the state. And governmental activities are not the only field in which the comparison is to be made. In intellectual and aesthetic pursuits, in religion, in voluntary civic and philanthropic activities, in business and industrial affairs it cannot be doubted that a larger number of co-operative projects is carried on by the urban population than by the state or nation.

When we compare the degree to which the co-operative process is complete in the city with the degree attained in the functions of the state or of the national group we find the same difference. For example, the co-operative process with respect to the schools is much more complete in the school district than in the state or nation, so are also the local public-health functions as compared with those of the state and nation.

There are undoubtedly striking differences between cities in these respects, as also between rural communities. These comparisons suggest that we may have here a measure of the communal process. All locality groups have a certain degree of communal process. That is, all have a number of co-operative activities, each of which has attained a certain degree of co-operative completeness. But the number and the degree vary greatly. Instead, therefore, of attempting to answer the question whether this or that locality group constitutes a community, we have to determine the extent to which the group is

communal, and we have, as means of determining this extent, these objective units of measurement. The adoption of such an objective measure of communal unity frees us from much of the metaphysical character that has permeated our discussion of the community during the past decade. It also eliminates the futile search for the answer as to just what types of locality group are entitled to the designation of community. Any locality group may properly be called a community, or at least a potential community, but the degree to which it has attained the communal character is a matter of quantity and subject to measurement.

We may, in fact, make any particular phase of a city's life and undertake to study the degree to which it has attained a communal character. It rarely is the case that the same degree of progress has been attained in this respect in all the different aspects of the life of the city. Within recent years the community movement has been expressed in a number of separate efforts in American cities. The chamber of commerce movement is an attempt on the part of the mercantile and the employing interests to strengthen their position through co-operative effort. The Protestant churches have undertaken a similar project in the church federation movement. The organized labor interests have created the local trade union. The women's club movement has achieved city federations of clubs. Within the same city considerable progress may have been made toward realizing a business community or a religious community, while other aspects of the city life are still highly auto-operative.

The project in which I am engaged is a study of the community movement among the welfare activities of American cities. One question to be answered by such a study is, to what extent are American cities becoming communal in the development of these activities pertaining to the physical and moral well-being of the population? It seems essential that this can be measured by determining the number of these activities that are being run upon a co-operative basis and the extent to which this co-operation is effective. Such a study should reveal, with respect to any particular city, the extent to which it has become a community in its welfare activities, and, with respect to the national life, what the tendency is in this field.

THE LOCAL COMMUNITY AS A UNIT IN THE PLANNING OF URBAN RESIDENTIAL AREAS

CLAUDE W. SHREVE, PH.D., Director, City Planning

The occasion for this study was the request, by the Committee on the Regional Plan of New York and Its Environs, for a formula covering the desirable distribution of neighborhood playgrounds. Proper provision for children's play means, however, much more than the accessibility gained by adequate distribution of play spaces. Children must be protected from dangerous traffic while traveling to the playground, and a certain degree of social and racial homogeneity must be assumed among playground groups or healthy play-life will not occur. Our problem, therefore, became an inquiry as to what arrangement of streets, open spaces, and public uses would best serve and promote a normal neighborhood life.

What does, or should, a neighborhood do for a citizen other than is done for him by the city as a whole? Our study and analysis lead us to these conclusions. The functions peculiar to a city neighborhood, the things whose absence makes a neighborhood a less satisfying environment for family life, are these: (1) To give an *esthetic satisfaction*, such as is afforded by the character of construction—streets, lawns, state of street—all the things in the proximity of a home which give pleasure or the absence of which brings disgust, (2) to afford safe access to an elementary school, (3) to provide safe access to communal play spaces, and (4) to afford easy access to certain small stores and shops.

What changes in street net and open spaces should be made specially for these four aspects of local community life? To determine them we must consider the physical and spatial requirements of our four functions. The satisfaction flowing from residential characteristics will be considered last because it is affected by the other three.

1. *Schools*—According to Slingsby and Engelhardt, an elementary public school should be provided for every thousand or twelve hundred children of school age, or, in a normal population distribution, for approximately every five thousand or six thousand people. The maximum travel distance for the pupil should not exceed one-half mile. In a two-family-house district, where each lot takes about 3,000 square feet (100 feet by 30 feet) with 30 per cent of the area set aside for streets, a population of 5,000 people requires approximately 160 acres. In the form of a square that would be one-half mile by one-half mile. A school located in the center of such a district would be so situated that no pupil would have to travel as much as one-half mile. If the district

were triangular, a half-mile radius would still cover it. Thus two acres of one-family houses would adequately make a model school district. In proportion as density increases this area can diminish.

So much for size. The next requirement desired by school administrators is that no pupil should have to cross an arterial street to reach the school. In New York City the automobile has been killing children at the rate of nearly one a day. The remedy is obviously a district protected from through traffic. The best solution seems to be to use arterial streets as the boundaries of the neighborhood district. Make these streets direct, make them wide, but lay them down so that they dominate, instead of dissect or cut up, neighborhood districts. We come thus to the concept of a cell in the street system, bounded by arterial highways and containing a school district within it. Obviously such an arrangement can be provided only at the time the street net is laid down.

3. *Playgrounds*.—Recreational surveys show that small children will not ordinarily travel more than one-quarter mile to use a playground. If it is more distant they stay away from it. A good school yard in the center of 150 acres affords a public play space that is within a quarter of a mile of most of the families. There should be, however, more than one playground in a neighborhood, with two such units the distance requirements would be nicely met for all the residents of the district.

Children on the way to play need the same protection from through traffic as pupils attending school, so that a district walled in by arterial streets is also required from the standpoint of good neighborhood recreational service.

3. *Shops*.—City planners consider that one-half mile is the maximum distance which people should have to travel to find a neighborhood store. If it were two blocks it would be better. At the same time residents do not want shops so close that they lose the residential character of the space immediately adjacent to their homes. From time immemorial trading centers have arisen at the junctions of traffic highways. Since our neighborhood district, as thus far laid out, is bounded by thoroughfare streets, the logical and convenient places for shops are on its periphery, at the corners, shopping with the business areas of adjoining districts.

4. *Neighborhood characteristics*.—Of course most of the satisfaction arising from a home environment is in the hands of the architect, the landscape artist, the builder, and the subdivider. But the city planner can also help. Take our walled neighborhood district. Suppose it could have a special street system of its own, converging upon a green in its center, with the public school on one side, a couple of churches and a little theater filling in the other sides, the whole civic center planned and laid out artistically—would not such a neighborhood afford distraction and the finer kind of satisfaction to all its residents?

A neighborhood district walled in with highways and provided with its own special street system would in itself be the physical stimulus for a definite local community consciousness. The notion of such a psychological state to residential characteristics is very real. The architect and real estate subdivider may sell

you a home and a charming environment. But you can generate these residential characteristics after the real estate corporation has gone away by combining with your neighbors for that purpose. The municipality will not do it for you. Experience shows that whether or not a local taxpayer's association will arise and function depends upon certain physical conditions. The area within which the possible members live must not be too large, and it must be readily demarcated. Before the leaders of any movement can issue a call to a meeting they must determine where to meet. Unless the precise area of the common interest seems obvious no movement will start. Thus the arterial highway boundaries of the neighborhood district play a vital part in stimulating and making association possible.

Our study has led, then, to the conception of a specialized neighborhood district plan. We think of it as a rather classic pattern which might serve as a unit of design in laying out the residential sections of new urban extensions. In population and shape this neighborhood unit is the best school district—whatever educational authorities say that is. It has school and recreational sites in the center and shopping districts at the corners. It is bounded and walled in with traffic highways or non-residential areas, and has within its limits a special street system which favors direct circulation for those living within the unit and the by-passing of it by travelers having no business with its residents. Within such a district there would be small parks and open spaces suited to neighborhood use, ideally, 20 per cent of the total area would be thus allocated. Given a layout embodying these principles, we believe that an environment is provided which meets the greater needs of local community life.

Observation of current real estate tendencies leads us to believe that the commercial effort to satisfy the demand for homelike and pleasing residential environments will of itself bring about the development of neighborhood districts similar in many ways to the pattern we have outlined. This movement can be aided, however, by the establishment of municipal planning boards and by legislation which gives a program in comprehensive planning and development. Socially, the result of the movement will be the reappearance of the local community, differing from the village prototype in the absence of the occupational basis. The new grouping will show greater cultural and economic homogeneity since it will largely result from the conscious choice of homes on the basis of similar standards and similar tastes.

THE RESEARCH RESOURCES OF A TYPICAL AMERICAN CITY AS EXEMPLIFIED BY THE CITY OF BUFFALO¹

PLANNING COMMISSION, UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO

As a member of the University of Buffalo Committee on Economic and Social Research the writer has, during the past year, made a reconnaissance of the research resources of the Buffalo area. The material uncovered may serve as a typical survey of the research data available in the average American city concerning demographical factors, including vital statistics, ecological and economic factors, pathological factors, and sociological factors.

Demography and vital statistics have for their major source of data the United States Census, whose decennial publications tabulate the population of cities such as Buffalo according to a wide range of criteria. In addition there are the inter-censal publications, such as the census monographs, one of the most important of which, from the viewpoint of this paper, is Hootter's work on *Trends of Population in the United States, 1917-20*, which gives information on population increase, movement, and so forth in Buffalo as well as other cities. Another group of inter-censal reports are those on vital statistics, which appear annually and contain detailed raw tables on births and deaths for all the major cities of the continental area. The mimeographed daily press releases issued by the Census Bureau give timely data² on many subjects, including birth- and death-rates, infant mortality, consumable quantities, a so-called "weekly health index" by cities, and marriages and divorces by counties.

Supplementary to the United States census publications are the publications of the state of New York, such as the decennial census of New York State, which appears midway between the federal censuses, and particularly the annual reports of the New York State Department of Health, notably those on vital statistics and marriage statistics.³

Among local sources are the annual reports of the municipal health department, the annual reports of the department of police, which contain detailed accounts of homicides, and the school census, which makes a separate count of all children between the ages of four and eighteen and, in its records of

¹ Paper read before Social Research Section of the American Sociological Society, New York City, December 21, 1935.

² For example, the writer received on December 11 a statement of automobile statistics up to December 5.

³ Two volumes. The completeness and scientific value of these reports are largely due to the efforts of Professor W. F. Williams of Queen's University and the late Dr. Frederick Reichel, for many years in charge of their preparation.

removals of children from one parent to another, provides an indication of intra-urban migration. Finally, the Buffalo Foundation, a private agency endowed for social research and experimentation, is, with the collaboration of the department of health, conducting a detailed study of infant mortality. The material is published in the monthly bulletin of that organization known as *The Foundation Forum*.

Some of this information, as the school census, which is contained in the files of public agencies is of the nature of a public record and, in the absence of specific legislation or regulation to the contrary, is usually open for inspection or may be examined by special permission. The student, as a citizen, has the right to examine this material, and, as a trained worker in the field of social research, it is his duty to make use of that right whenever it is necessary for the better understanding of the organized life of his community.

While a variety of sources might be enumerated under the heading "ecological and consumer factors," this discussion will be confined to questions of climate, housing, health, cost of living, wages, employment, and working conditions. The factor of climate is of course covered by the records of the United States Weather Bureau.

On housing in Buffalo, as elsewhere, information is meagre. Nevertheless, there is much material in the records and reports of the Municipal City Planning Commission and the Tenement House Division of the municipal health department.

Concerning health, certain information is contained in the data on vital statistics mentioned above. The records of the various hospitals and dispensaries bear directly on the problem, particularly those of the Buffalo City Hospital, which give medical and family histories, and of the dispensaries, a summary of whose reports is included in the annual report of the New York State Board of Charities. The annual report of the Bureau of Public Welfare contains information concerning the agencies controlled by that agency in the City Hospital, while in the annual report of the municipal health department appears a record of the incidence of contagious diseases and a summary of the work done in the tuberculous dispensary.

Material on the cost of living in Buffalo is included in the admirable tabulations relating to cost of living in the United States published by the Bureau of Labor Statistics of the United States Department of Labor. The Bureau of Labor Statistics, like the Census Bureau, issues gross summaries, including cost-of-living summaries, which give the student information more promptly than do the Bureau's regular publications. A local source of cost-of-living material is a study of family budgets recently made for the Erie County Board of Child Welfare for use in the mothers' pension allowances.*

The publications of the New York State Industrial Commission are the chief source in respect to employment, wages, and working conditions. The

* A new study is now being made by the Buffalo Foundation in co-operation with various anti-working agencies.

Industrial Bulletin, published by this Bureau, contains articles and statistical series on a variety of subjects. The latter include a monthly index of employment with a separate tabulation covering Buffalo. The Buffalo chamber of commerce also compiles a monthly statement of the number of employees of the principal Buffalo industries.

In respect to wages, the most valuable single source is *Special Bulletin No. 136*, issued by the state Department of Labor, entitled *Union Scales of Wages*—1925. Similar material is published by the federal bureau of labor statistics.⁴ Among local sources of information are the monthly labor report covering common labor rates, compiled by the Buffalo Council of the Industrial Relations Association of America, the report of the municipal bureau of public utilities, and the record of apprenticeship of the Buffalo city council.

A special question arose in connection with the third category of source material, namely, pathological factors, such as poverty, delinquency, mental defect and disease, and child problems. A great deal of valuable material bearing on these topics is contained in the case records of a number of public and private case-working agencies. The question arose whether these agencies can, in fairness to their clients, permit these case records, valuable—very, invaluable—as they are for scientific enquiry, to be opened for this purpose. A conference between the writer and the executive committee of the Buffalo Council of Social Agencies developed a general agreement to the effect that the social agencies concerned were quite willing to co-operate in furthering legitimate scientific enquiry on the basis of their case material, but were quite justified in adopting a conservative attitude toward permitting their records to be utilized for these purposes, and that those seeking such facilities would be well advised to confine their activities to so-called inactive or "dead file" cases, to concentrate largely on auxiliary data⁵ rather than the details of particular case histories, to use only fairly complete or advanced students of mental transactions for such investigations, and, of course, carefully to disguise the identities involved in any material published. Though such a policy undoubtedly restricts the scope of research in this important field, the social scientist should bear in mind that people who are in treatment or other distress should not, thereby, give up their rights to privacy—quite the contrary—and that, since the relation of the social worker to his client is rapidly approximating the degree of confidentiality obtaining between physician and patient, it should be subject to the same sort of circumstances that is used by the physician in making scientific use of his case material.

As the foregoing suggests, the bulk of material relating to this group of topics is embodied in case records. In the field of poverty, the files of the Charity Organization Society, the Municipal Bureau of Public Welfare, the

⁴ The latest tabulation is published in the September, 1925, issue under the title, "Wages and Hours of Labor."

⁵ For example, age, nationality, type of case, type of treatment, etc., of a given number of cases.

Catholic Churches, and the Jewish Federation for Social Service are of the greatest value. In the field of delinquency the most valuable source is the case file of the Erie County Probation Department, which contains upward of 10,000 carefully prepared criminal case records. Similar records are maintained in the probation department of the Buffalo city court. In the field of mental hygiene there are extensive records in the files of the Children's Court, the Children's Aid Society, and the Buffalo State Hospital for the Insane, which does a large amount of clinical work in co-operation with the social agencies of Buffalo. Child problems are the special concern of a number of agencies, chief among them the Buffalo Children's Court, the Children's Aid Society, the Erie County Board of Child Welfare, and the child-placing department of the Catholic Churches, all of them maintaining extensive case-study files. Besides their case-records, nearly all of these agencies publish annual reports, all of which contain much socially significant material.

Certain reports from state agencies are also valuable, for example, the reports of the state Hospital Commission in the field of dependency, the reports of the state Board of Charities and the state Charities Aid Association; in the field of delinquency, the annual reports of the department of police and the state Prison Commission, and a general index of social pathology in Buffalo is embodied in the tribulation, in the annual reports of the state Board of Charities, of the commitments to various state custodial and correctional institutions by counties, which makes it possible to construct a time series relating to the incidence of various types of pathological conditions in the Buffalo area.

One important topic under the fourth, or miscellaneous, classification is the conduct and co-ordination of organized social work. The most important activities in this direction have been undertaken by the Buffalo Foundation, which has made certain special studies of the cost of conducting social services. In addition, the Buffalo Joint Charities and Community Fund, and Catholic Churches, prepare detailed budgets for their co-sponsoring agencies which provide valuable information on charity organization and finance.

In this brief survey enough will have been brought out simply to justify the statement that the modern American city provides any reasonably enterprising student with a wealth of source material already gathered for him. He need not wait for the known and the resources to prosecute an investigation on his own account. Rather he needs to get up his bones and wade into the vast accumulation of valuable data that has collected all around him.

THE STUDY OF ETHNIC FACTORS IN COMMUNITY LIFE¹

R. B. WOOD, *Senior Lecturer*

Through the study of ethnic factors in community life, an attempt is being made to develop a technique for the analysis of ethnic factors in interaction in a given unit of the population. Research plans for Providence, Rhode Island have been projected on the basis of experimental work which has been carried on in New London, Connecticut,² and of a second study now in progress in Stamford, Connecticut.³

The project as a whole makes provision for the following:

1. An analysis of population units with attention to ethnic composition and fusion.
2. The co-ordination of specialized research in allied fields, applied to the same given unit.
3. Examination of certain aspects of the acculturation process involved in the adjustment of immigrant groups in American community life.
4. The study provides for a base in a typical community, Providence, Rhode Island, wherein specialized research may be concentrated, and a university center from which such studies may be carried on in allied fields.

For purposes of this study the entire school population is taken as the unit of investigation in each instance. An attempt is made to bear in mind at least six principles, as follows:

1. The difference between assimilation and cultural assimilation.
2. The fact of biologic adaptation (New Found and Bone.)
3. The recognition of cultural adaptation irrespective of intermarriage or blood fusion.
4. The conception of the community as a synthesis cultural and objective product of interacting ethnic forces.
5. The significance of group-structure in a determination of social stock.

¹ The above stated study operates under a grant from the Louis Agassiz Rockefeller Memorial. The research now in progress is conducted through the University under the direction of a committee representing the Department of Social and Political Science and allied departments. Dr. James G. Dunlop is chairman of the committee.

² The New London study had its inception in connection with classroom and field work with students in the Department of Economics and Sociology at Connecticut College, under the direction of Professor R. B. Wood, now on leave of absence

4. The significance of the birthplace and residence of parents as a cultural factor in the process of adaptation.

This report is limited to a discussion of the first and basic step of the study, namely, the analysis of racial composition and of facts of ethnic origin. Indices of racial composition are customarily made on the basis of parentage. In many instances racial origin is determined according to paternal birthplace, a method which does not accurately indicate ethnic origin. The birthplace or origin of the four grandparents of the child is a better index of stock. On the other hand, to base a study on grandparentage only is to recognize stock as a hereditary factor but to ignore the changes resulting from acculturation which may occur in the generation of parents as a result of migration and new habitations. For this reason recognition must be made of the birthplace or origin of six immediate ancestors, two parents and four grandparents.

The method adopted would seem to have the following merits:

1. In taking as its unit the school population it is taking that section of the population whose participation in the life of the community is predetermined.

2. The summation of the weight of two ancestral generations recognizes the fact that these constitute both biologic and psychologic factors in adaptation.

3. The maternal as well as the paternal line of descent is considered. The practice, due probably to our citizenship regulations, of basing composition and fusion studies upon paternal origin is justifiable neither on biologic nor on psychologic grounds.

4. The method provides for a recognition of single, double, and triple fusion in each family. Fusion, or intermarriage, may originate (within the generations covered by the study) with either the parents, the maternal grandparents, or paternal grandparents, or it may occur in all three.

A few of the results obtained in the first study are as follows:

1. The New London study emphasizes heterogeneity of the population. Thirty-two groups enter into composition, and all but two into actual fusion.

2. Native stock distribution is partly depending upon the measuring-rod used to determine the same. For purposes of this discussion, native Americans are native-born or native grandparents. A comparison of the results for nativity as arrived at by different methods gives the following:

		Percentage of Native Stock
The 1900 Federal census, city of New London	- - - - -	75.0
School census of this study	Children	98.4
	Parents	89.5
	Grandparents	81.8

But this is not the end of the indication of native stock. The study further indicates that in only 25 per cent of the houses are all four grandparents native born. Native Americans families constitute only 25 per cent of the total

number of homes. Ten per cent of the native-born grandparents have been absorbed in the fusion process.

3. Twenty-two per cent is not an incredible figure for native stock. Census figures for 1891 give a percentage for native percentage of school children as low as 30 per cent. It is generally known that there was considerable Dutch and Irish stock in the community even in Colonial days, so that "native" stock is not necessarily Anglo-Saxon nor homogeneous in origin.

4. Pure Italian stock is a distinct stock in pure native stock. Italian grandpercentage is included in 20.77 per cent of the homes, native grandpercentage has remained intact in 20.09 per cent of the homes.

TABLE I

Stock	Number of Homes	Percentage of Total
Pure native stock (all four grandparents native born)	421	11.04
Pure foreign stock (all four grandparents same origin)	693	48.03
Some fusion	417	23.60
Fusion of grandparents only, but not of stock . . .	28	4.12

If the above facts of categorization are taken to indicate ethnic heterogeneity of the community, the following facts pertaining to intermarriage and fusion may be said to indicate the measures of the tendency to homogeneity:

1. If we limit the term *fusions* to those cases in which the stock is definitely known, that is, to first- and second-generation immigrants, we find intermarriage in 6 per cent of the total number of homes under investigation (18.9).

2. Of first-generation homes, 2.6 per cent are represented in the fusion process.

3. The rate of intermarriage as fusion increases rapidly in the second and third generations (900 per cent).

4. Permitting the term "fusion" to apply to cases where there is a third generation fusion, i.e., native American, we find fusion occurring in 11.7 per cent.

5. A third-generation fusion appears in 20.3 per cent of the total number of cases of fusion.

6. Of the total number of cases in which there are native American factors, 48.1 per cent are in fusion.

7. Fusion of native stock is very rapid—at the rate of 30.67 per cent in a generation, as measured by the absorption of grandparents into the population as a whole.

8. It became obvious in the course of the study, that a large number of "Canadians" in the community are really second-generation Irish.

9. In practically every combination the Irish women tend to fusion, i.e., in the different generational combinations, in the generation of parents as well as of grandparents. They marry into widely different racial groups.

It may be asked, What are the possible applications of such findings? If

our findings are indicative, and they cannot be so regarded until several parallel studies have been completed, several problems are involved.

1. This nation has, in recent years, been intent upon an analysis of racial composition, upon which it bases legislation of far-reaching importance. The results of such analyses are dependent upon principles of classification. Different methods bring widely different results.

2. In view of the fact that in 30 per cent of the Negroes examined children are the product of some kind of ethnic fusion, it must be recognized that this group of children constitutes a separate unit in all research studies—or as subjects of experimental procedure—whether the interest be in health studies, growth studies, the measuring of intelligence, the determination of educational progress, or an examination of the effects of heredity.

3. The above statement holds true also in a study of mental averages for the different racial groups. Without ignoring at all rate the adequacy of the present mental tests for a determination of racial intelligence: the whole basis of classification may be called into question, and it must be urged that only those who are racially homogeneous can be counted within a given ethnic group, and that others constitute a unit for experimental work.

It might be added that this study is an attempt to recognize that the correct way to study ethnic factors at work in modern community life is to study the community as a unit and the ethnic factors therein from various angles, and that the first step for the purpose of orientation and exploration is a careful analysis of the population unit under investigation.

SEGREGATION OF POPULATION TYPES IN THE KANSAS CITY AREA¹

ROBERT A. QUINN, University of Kansas

Casual observation and superficial studies indicate that the population of Greater Kansas City, as of other urban areas, is differentiated and segregated with reference to the following factors: (1) There are a number of "natural areas" determined largely by topography and the organization of transportation. (2) Peoples of different races are found in two segregated (3) Peoples with distinctive language and culture are grouped together. (4) Income and land values divide the population into occupational classes with separate residential localities. (5) Clusters of social agencies are concentrated into definite areas. (6) The physically mobile, *i.e.*, transient, folk are found together. (7) Moreover, this last-named class seems to have the most limited social contacts and most restricted participation in neighborhood and community life. (8) Apart from income levels and national backgrounds persons whose standards of living are similar are to be found living near together. The present report deals almost entirely with the last four aspects of segregation.

By means of spot maps and personal interviews two precincts were chosen for study in each of the three metropolitan (Kansas City and Topeka, Kansas, and Kansas City, Missouri) areas. These pairs of precincts, which were designated A and B, respectively, differed strongly in that in the B precincts lived black persons and families moved by social-work and health agencies, while the A precincts received almost no such service in the year studied. But in other respects the A and B precincts were believed to be much alike, especially as in race, nationality, income, and schooling. The hypothesis to be tested was that mapping furnished a clue to explanation of the segregation of married/joint folk in the B precincts.

The following data indicate the degree of success this afforded for effort to eliminate race, nationality, income, and schooling as possible causes of the segregation. The populations of all six precincts was white and overwhelmingly native-born. There were no Negroes at all, and the few foreigners, with rare exceptions, had been long in the country and were assimilated. With reference to economic status it was found that in two pairs of precincts the differences were relatively small. But in the third pair (Kansas City, Kansas) there was a

¹ The data included in this paper were assembled by three graduate students at the University of Kansas: Mrs. W. F. Brundart, Miss Louise Quinn, and Mr. Robert D. Lantry. The original data may be found in their unpublished theses at the University of Kansas Library.

marked divergence. The lists of occupations represented in the *A* and *B* precincts are very similar, but there is a slight excess of "white-collar" jobs in the *A* precincts. Also, there are more employed women and children in the *B* precincts, especially in the two Kansas City's. As to education, there was found to be relatively little difference, either in the age of leaving school or in the grade reached. However, such differences as obtained were consistently in favor of the *A* precincts and were most marked in Kansas City, Kansas. The educational status of school children varied correspondingly. That is, there was more retardation and less acceleration in the *B* precincts, this difference being most marked in Kansas City, Kansas.

On the basis of these data it was felt that factors of race and nationality had been eliminated as possible causes of the segregation of maladjusted folk in the *B* precincts. In two of the three cases differences in income and education were very largely ruled out. The next task was to determine whether the *A* and *B* precincts differed significantly as to physical and social mobility.

Physical mobility was measured in terms of length of residence in house, precinct, and city, registration of voters, ownership of houses and furniture, and continuity of employment. In the two Kansas City's it was found that residents of the *A* precincts had, on the average, lived much longer in house, precinct, and city than had residents of the *B* precincts. In Topeka this relation was reversed. The explanation of this lies very clearly in the fact that many new houses had been erected in the *A* precinct during the past six years, while very few had been built in the *B* precinct. In all three cities the relative immobility was more severely shown by comparing the percentages in each precinct who had lived in the house, precinct, or city less than one year. On this basis the physical mobility of the *B* precincts was markedly and consistently greater than that of the *A* precincts. One objection has been raised to this method of measuring mobility. It is to the effect that length of residence of those new in a district is no index of the time they may be expected to remain. Taken by itself we are prepared to believe this criticism sound, but taken in connection with our knowledge of the trends in these districts we believe our data to be highly significant indexes of physical mobility. We rest specifically to the fact that each of the *B* precincts is being invaded by transient and industry, while each of the *A* precincts is protected by strong obstacles. Hence there is every reason to believe that, whatever changes may take place in the physical mobility of the *A* precincts, that of the *B* precincts will almost certainly increase. In Kansas City, Missouri, it was possible to make a test in terms of the registration of voters. In the *A* precinct 50 per cent of the 1904 voters were eligible to vote in the same precinct in 1905, while the corresponding percentage in the *B* precinct was only 40. In the *A* precinct only 16 per cent of the 1905 voters were new in the precinct, while the corresponding percentage in precinct *B* was 30. Further light on the relative physical mobility of *A* and *B* precincts is shed by data concerning the ownership of houses and furniture. Those who expect to remain for some time likely to buy property, and then the fact of

ownship makes them more likely to remain. The percentage of ownership, both of houses and of furniture, was definitely greater in the *A* precincts than in the *B* precincts. Thus the evidence seems fairly convincing as to the greater physical mobility of the people living in the *B* precincts.

Bearing both on physical and social mobility are the data concerning length of time in occupation and in job. These show a marked and consistently greater stability in the *A* precincts. But a more important criterion of social mobility is that of range of contacts and participation in group life, such as membership in local organizations. The present study took special account of church, lodge, and union. It showed that membership in the first two categories was much more general in the *A* precincts, while union membership was about the same in *A* and *B*. Moreover, there was, in the *A* precincts, a much higher proportion of persons belonging to two or more organizations than in the *B* precincts.

The evidence of this study, though admittedly meagre, indicates that transiency, i. e., physical mobility, is much more marked in the *B* than in the *A* precincts, while the social contacts and participation in community life—social mobility—are much greater in the *A* than in the *B* precincts. Race, ethnicity, income, and education are not the only factors involved in the segregation of maladjusted folk into "trouble centers" in our large cities. On the contrary, such segregation may take place independently of these factors. When this is the case two of the significant variables are physical and social mobility, there being in the "trouble centers," sometimes at least, an excessive physical mobility coupled with a limited range of social contacts and a limited participation in group life.

Then spring up two further problems: (1) how have the people in the *B* precincts come to be so transient and at the same time socially isolated; and (2) how have the *A* and the *B* groups come to occupy their respective locations in the urban area? The first we are hardly able to answer. The second can be answered for the most part in terms of the history of the several districts.

THE EFFECT OF IMMIGRATION UPON THE INCREASE OF POPULATION IN THE UNITED STATES

J. M. GILBERT, UNIVERSITY OF MARYLAND

The objective in this investigation was the application of the method of correlation to data in the sociological field to discover whether or not and to what degree immigration into the United States extended the natural increase of the native stock. In order to make this objective it was necessary to establish a measure of increase. The ratio of increase of a certain class to one thousand females of the same class was selected because it is applicable to all states, groups, and kinds of populations. The class of subjects was that of native or foreign plus one-half those of mixed parentage, and the corresponding class of females was all native or foreign white females between 15 forty-four years of age.

With such a measure it was found possible to throw light on the question of the effect of immigration on population increase aside from applying it to correlation. By it we are able to judge as to the comparative rate of increase of native whites and foreign-born white stock. If we report the increase of the native white stock as one hundred in each cent, then we have these rates of increase of the foreign-born white stock for the entire and for each of the divisions. For the entire it is 66. For the various divisions it is as follows, New England states, 241.5; Middle Atlantic, 244; East North-Central, 120; West North-Central, 145; South Atlantic, 132; East South-Central, 114; West South-Central, 136; Mountain, 190; Pacific, 166. We notice that in the heavy foreign-born sections of New England and the Middle Atlantic states the foreign stock is increasing more than twice as fast as native whites, while in the three southern divisions having little immigration, only about one-fourth faster on the average than the native white stock. When we rank the divisions according to the degree of preponderance of increase of foreign-born whites over that of native whites, and again according to the percentage of foreign whites in the population, there is a 67 per cent agreement in the ranking. This indicates that the increase among the native whites varies inversely with the percentages of foreign whites in the population.

It is worth mentioning, in passing, that our facts are sufficient to show that the native white stock present at the founding of our nation would have declined, undoubtedly, had there been no immigration to our shores. The line of proof is twofold—that contained in the trend of increase prior to the coming of immigrants in great numbers and that contained in the steady decline in rates of increase among nations which have never had any considerable immigration.

Out of the sixty correlations that were run we may take occasion to mention certain of the more important ones and to point out a few significant features. The subject in all of the correlations was the ratio of infants of native white mothers plus one-half those of mixed parentage to 1,000 native white females fifteen to forty-four years of age. When we regard states as states, the coefficient of correlation between the subject mentioned and the percentage of foreign-born was -0.76 , with an error of ± 0.04 ; with the percentage of urbanites the coefficient was -0.83 , with an error of ± 0.05 ; with percentage of negroes in the population, the coefficient was $+0.43$, with an error of ± 0.08 ; with the percentage of the population engaged in manufacturing, the coefficient was -0.77 , with an error of ± 0.05 ; with per capita income, the coefficient was -0.30 , with an error of ± 0.03 ; and with the educational index the coefficient was -0.64 , with an error of ± 0.06 .

In the case of the urban population of the nation, with the percentage of foreign-born as the relative, the coefficient was -0.60 with an error of ± 0.06 ; with percentage of Negroes as the relative, r was $+0.57$ and $P.E.$ was 0.07 . For the rural population, when the relative was percentage of foreign-born, r was -0.43 and $P.E.$ was 0.08 ; when the relative was percentage of Negroes, r was $+0.44$ and $P.E.$ was 0.08 .

In the case of thirty-six states having a foreign population of 5 per cent or more, with the percentage of foreign-born as relative, r was -0.75 and $P.E.$ was 0.07 ; with urbanites as relative, r was -0.70 and $P.E.$ was 0.07 ; with industrialism as relative, r was -0.40 and $P.E.$ was 0.07 .

In the case of twenty-four states having a Negro population of 5 per cent or more, with urbanites as relative, r was -0.43 and $P.E.$ was 0.09 ; with percentage of Negroes as relative, r was $+0.76$ and $P.E.$ was 0.03 ; with industrialism as relative, r was -0.76 and $P.E.$ was 0.03 .

The number of items in some of these series were too small to render the best results; but they are confirmatory of the results obtained from the more extensive series.

A few comments may be in order.

1. The results of correlation suggest those obtained from the other studies mentioned, namely, that the rate of increase of native whites is in inverse proportion to the percentage of foreigners in the population.

2. The presence of Negroes exerts an influence directly contrary to that of the presence of foreign whites. The highest rates of increase among the native whites is greatest where the percentage of Negroes in the population is greatest. Since the position of the Negro is one of status, he does not compete with whites for wealth or position. Hence he is an advantageous factor and stimulates, or at least does not restrict, increase of population.

3. The presence of the foreign-born is only one of several factors that check the increase among the native whites. For the states, the comparative checking strength among factors which may be considered causal as expressed by the rank of coefficients was as follows. urbanites, income, foreign-born, in-

Australians, education, Negro. By the use of the method of multiple and partial correlation relative to urbanism and foreign-born, we get these results. When urbanism is excluded, the coefficient of education and foreign-born is -0.58 . Excluding the factor of foreign-born gives a coefficient between education and urbanism of -0.61 .

4. From the somewhat independent lines of procedure represented in this investigation we feel warranted in saying that it has been demonstrated that immigration does retard the increase of the native white stock. Further, that since the native white stock comprises over 77 per cent of the national population, we may be warranted in saying that immigration checks the increase of the nation's population. But we have not shown that our population is less than it would be had there been no immigration, and it is our firm belief that it is impossible to demonstrate that or its opposite.

CHANGES IN OCCUPATION AND ECONOMIC STATUS OF SEVERAL FEDERATIONS OF AMERICAN FAMILIES DURING FOUR GENERATIONS

FRANK B. TOWNE, University of Minnesota

ABSTRACT

Changes in occupation and economic status during four generations—The percentage of the transmission of occupational status from fathers to sons has been decreasing from generation to generation. At the same time the number of interoccupational shiftings has increased. While the members of each occupation are recruited from the offspring of the different occupational groups, the proportion of sons who enter the fathers' occupations is still the highest of the proportion who enter any other occupation. There are greater chances for the sons of poor fathers to climb up than to go down in economic status, while for the sons of well-to-do fathers the chances are reversed.

The materials presented in this paper are a sample of a study of the vertical social mobility in its occupational and economic forms, the study which on a larger scale is now being carried on at the University of Minnesota. The data are collected through questionnaires from the students of the summer session at the University of Minnesota, from Minneapolis business men (by Miss M. Tynan), and from the alumni of the University of Minnesota (by Mr. O. M. Melus).

TABLE I

Upper Father's Group

Minnesota Graduate Men

	Upper Father's Group			Minnesota Graduate Men		
	100	100	100	100	100	100
Paternal great-grandfather and grandfather . . .	40	47	32.6	43	15	69.3
Grandfather and father . . .	121	32	36.6	40	28	67.9
Father and progenies . . .	84	9	22.6	30	6	60.2

I. INTEROCCUPATIONAL MOBILITY

Table I shows the percentage of the transmission of the father's occupational status to one of his sons during four generations.

M. Melus's data concerning our alumni last given the 27.7 per cent of the transmission from the father to the progenies.

In Table II there is taken not one, but all, grandchildren' independent were gainfully engaged and all independent sons of the fathers of the progeniti. The results of this "wholesale" transmission of occupation are as follows.

From the tables it follows that, within these groups, the percentage of transmission of occupational status from fathers to sons has been systematically decreasing from generation to generation as we pass from the great-grandfathers to the progeniti. This means that family occupational status

FATHER-SON GROUP



Percent grandfathers and

his sons	330	270	37.0	400	40	29.2
Father and his sons	390	70	26.7	140	54	28.5

tends to determine less and less the occupational status of its children. This indicates that, as far as an inheritance of occupation at a conspicuous level of a caste regime, the caste tendency has been decreasing from generation to generation. That signifies that a man's occupation is now determined to a greater degree by other, than family, agencies and conditions. Finally, the figures show an increase of interoccupational mobility from generation to generation.

TABLE III

MAJOR CHANGE WITHIN THE LIFE OF ONE GENERATION

	Father		Mo.		Step		Two		Three		Total	
	Count	Mean	Count	Mean	Count	Mean	Count	Mean	Count	Mean	Count	Mean
Fathers	40	300.0	26	97.0	26	26.2	2	6.3	1	3.0	0.0	0.0
Sons	46	300.0	26	62.4	23	26.2	2	20.0	7	32.0	1	3.0
Sons (studied)	407	200.0	773	62.5	218	20.8	46	17.7	73	5.0	1	0.4

I have some reasons to think that the above trend is common to a considerable part of the population of the United States and, however, this supposition still must be tested by further studies in the field.

In accordance with these conclusions Table III shows the occupational change within the life of one generation. Though the occupational career of the progeniti is different from that of their fathers, as far from being coded, nevertheless the number of interoccupational shifts is greater in the gener-

ture of the parents) than in that of their fathers. This indicates again a tendency toward an increase of intraoccupational mobility.

Table IV shows throughout how occupations are dispersed, not only where the sons belong to the same occupational group as the fathers, but on the other hand, from what occupational groups are recruited the members of the same occupation.

TABLE IV

New Occupations

FATHER'S OCCUPATION	SON'S OCCUPATION									
	Farmers	Trades of elementary and high school	College and university instructors	Physicians, clergy, lawyers, artists, other professions	Manufacturers, merchants, business men, etc.	Government, clerks	Skilled laborers	Semi-skilled and unskilled laborers		
Farmers . . .	60	26	3	6	26	2	37	3	141	248
Trades of elementary and high school . . .	9	3	2	7	3	11	11	11	9	
College and university instructors . . .	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11
Physicians, clergy, lawyers, artists, other professions	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11
Manufacturers, merchants, business men, etc.	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11
Government, clerks	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11
Skilled laborers	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11
Semi-skilled and unskilled laborers	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11
Total . . .	77	100	10	125	52	90	36	40	12	611

From Table IV it follows that the sons of the fathers of the same occupation are dispersed throughout the most different occupations, that the members of each occupation are recruited from the offspring of the different occupational groups (vertical line); that the proportion of the children who enter the father's occupation is still the highest of the proportion who enter any other occupation; that some of the sons of a paternal group are climbing up the social ladder, while some others are going down; that inheritance of occupation in the professional groups is somewhat higher than in any other one. So much for intraoccupational mobility.

II. CHANGES IN ECONOMIC STATUS

The first result disclosed by the data in this field is that there is no trend of a decrease of transmission of economic status from the father to the sons. This is seen from Table V.

TABLE V

Generation	Son's Higher Income			Son's Lower Income		
	Number of Sons	Number of Sons in the 10% of the Father's Income	Percentage of Sons in the 10% of the Father's Income	Number of Sons	Number of Sons in the 10% of the Father's Income	Percentage of Sons in the 10% of the Father's Income
Paternal grandfather and father	207	80	38.6	45	11	24.4 ^a
Father and grandfather	203	80	39.4	41	9	21.9 ^b
Father and all his independent sons	434	308	70.7	160	51	31.8 ^c

^a Although percentage of transmission here is very different from that of the students' sons because in the group of the fathers son has less, and more varied, distribution of income groups than in the students' group. Hence the difference is the percentage of any transmission.

TABLE VI

Income Groups of Sons

Students' Income or Families	Total Number of Sons	Number of Sons in the 10% of the Father's Income	Percentage of Sons in the 10% of the Father's Income	Percentage of Sons in the 10% of the Father's Income	Change of Group Compared to Father's
Students' fathers year (income less than \$500)	12	3	25.0	33.3	All went up 8 per cent
Middle (from \$500 to \$1,000)	209	277	34.0	21.5	went up, 7 per cent, down
Well-to-do (\$1,000 and more)	49	20	22.5	41.3	Went down
Students' families income less than \$500	4	0	0.0	100.0	Went up
Income from \$500 to \$1,000	24	2	25.0	41.7	Went up 17 per cent
Income from \$1,000 to \$2,000	30	13	30.0	30.0	Went up, 13, down
Income from \$2,000 to \$5,000	35	10	28.6	71.4	40 per cent up, 34, down
Income \$5,000 and over	20	4	20.0	75.0	All down

From the table it follows that an increase in intergenerational mobility is not necessarily correlated with that in economic status. It appears to be more stable than an occupational status.

Table VI shows that the economic status of the "middle" groups fluctuates less than that of the "poor" or of the "well-to-do" classes, percentage of an identical economic status of the father and the son is much higher in the "middle" group than in the extreme ones.

This table shows that for the poor there are greater chances to climb up than to go down, while for the well-to-do groups the chances are reversed. This may be the result of the limited number of the cases studied. It may,

TABLE VII

Groups Studied	Total Percentage of Changes	Percentage of Ordinary Changes	Percentage of Extraordinary Changes	Percentage of Extraordinary Changes of Second Degree
Father of the students	70.0	94.6	5.4	
Students	70.0	90.5	9.5	
Minnesota business men	70.0	70.0 ^a	30.0 ^a	1.0

^a The difference is certainly here caused not that in the extreme cases group is again due to the more detailed selection of large groups in the group of the business men.

however, indicate also a real tendency for the groups studied.

Finally, Table VII shows that the greater the economic distance to be crossed by an individual, the less is the number of such "jumps." Under the "ordinary" change in economic status I mean a transition from one status to the next higher or lower. Under the "extraordinary" change I mean a transition from one status to the third, when the next step is skipped. The "extraordinary change of the second degree" means a transition from a status to the fourth, when the two next steps are skipped.

To what extent the above results are typical I cannot say. This may be said only after further studies in this field, studies which are worth making in view of the theoretical and practical importance of the discussed problems.

A TECHNIQUE FOR THE MEASUREMENT AND ANALYSIS OF PUBLIC OPINION*

FRANK W. SAWYER and D. A. HANCOCK, Syracuse University

1. A SURVEY AND MEASUREMENT PROBLEM: concept

The purposes of this study were: (a) to develop a scale technique for measuring the distribution of opinion upon public questions; and (b) to begin to learn the psychological characteristics of those who adopt certain attitudes upon such questions. Since current issues of recent and political interest were

PROHIBITION QUESTION

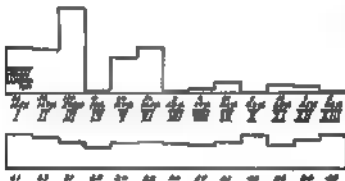


FIG. 1

chosen, and sixty opinionation students were asked to write their views upon them. The resulting opinions were then averaged by the help of six judges in order, from most logical answers to the other. The seven scales, so constructed, were given out in cube-section groups to the Freshman class (College of Liberal Arts, Syracuse University) with instructions to check the one statement in each of the seven forms which most nearly indicated with the subject's view. With each form a place was provided for checking the degree of variability and of in-

*A more complete account, from which the main part of this report is abstracted, has been published in the *American Political Science Review*, XXX, No. 2 (November, 1935), 335-40.

tensity of feeling with which the opinion was held. The average number of individuals endorsing the opinion was 615.

The graphic representation of the matter for the "prohibition question" (Figure 2) will illustrate both the work and its use. The steps, which are represented along the base line, begin with the statement that "the present prohibition amendments and interpretation stands as satisfactory, and improvement should be made none at all." This view is represented as column I, at the left; and the number of the subjects accepting it, as shown proportionately by the

DISTRIBUTION OF VIEWS



FIG. 2

height of the column, is 56 (14.5 per cent of the group). At the opposite end, column XIII, we have the view that "the open saloon should be universally prohibited." It has only two adherents (0.6 per cent of the group). The steps to the right of column I represent a progressive decrease in the fervor with which the prohibition laws are held. With step 2 we pass over from prohibition to the sale of liquors, steps 7 to 12 indicating, successively, state option, license buying of wine and beer, government stores of wine and beer, local option, beer and wine in cities, government stores for all liquors, and the open saloon.

4. EXTENSION OF CONCEPTS THROUGH SUCCESSIVE ACTUAL OPINION

In a 345-steps graph (not, for space, Figure 3), there has been plotted, beneath each step of the scale, the average tendency held by the persons who

shows the view represented by the step in question. The vertical distance indicates the average certainty in a possible range of from 1 to 5. The seven certainty curves, in general, *slo downward* *toward the extremities of the scales*. That is, reactionary and radical, strong "yes" and mild "no," are alike in the fact that they feel more certain of their opinions than those who lie at a mid-region of the scale. Since both extremes cannot be wholly right, certainty and minority of conviction do not indicate accuracy, but probably a tendency toward emotional bias.

3. TENDS TO EXAGGERATE OPPOSITING ATTITUDE OPINIONS ON "REACTIVITY"

In order to investigate the parental factors, a self-rating study of personality and social status and a structure study of attitudes were given to the entire group. A number of individual interviews were also conducted. The results revealed were studied with reference to their reactions upon the opinion curve for the distribution of wealth (Fig. 2). The extremes at the left end of the scale (column I) believe that a thoroughgoing cooperative form of wealth distribution is fair and wise. We may call this the *reactionary position*. The middle, or *conservative position* (column II), recognizes a problem in the present status but opposes government ownership. The last three columns at the right have been combined into one group tending toward increasing taxation upon wealth, government ownership, confiscation of private fortunes, and abolition of the wage system. These three steps we may speak of as the *radical position*. The number of cases was as follows: reactionary group, 27; conservative group, 115; radical group, 15.

A significant result of this study is the evidence of fundamental resemblances between the holders of opinions at the two logical extremes of the scale. Radical and reactionary lie upon the same side (rather than a straddle) of the conservative group in self-rating on conservatism, rigidity, and self-control, in overestimation of mental ability, in failure to react when asked concerning their attitude upon the sex relation, in lack of agreement with the conventional moral code, in tendency to differ from what they understood to be the political views of their parents, and in intensity of conviction upon political issues. The profiles made from the attitude study show that they share one another's attitudes on diverse questions more fully than the conservative shares the attitudes of either. The atypical individual, in other words, may be reactionary in some things and radical in others. Instead, therefore, of speaking of radical and reactionary personalities, we should, perhaps, recognize as a more fundamental category the *stypically* of the individual. What is the psychological nature of stypicity in opinions? We can suggest tentatively that covert emotional conflict as indicated by tests and interviews, may be an important factor.

There were also, however, differences between individuals taking the reactionary and the radical view. The reactionaries scored the midtable in self-re-

ings on self-reliance, in curiosity as shown in the opinion curves, and in lack of insight into their attitudes and beliefs. The attitude studies show them to be more sentimentally-minded and more unstable and cynical than the radicals. The radicals, on the other hand, seem more sitting, more "colder-blooded" and religious, more aware of their own nature, less self-assertive, more intellectual and malicacious, and more sensitive to the opinions of others. There was a greater proportion of women than men in the radical group, while the reverse relation existed for the reactionary group. In some respects this distinction between reactionary and radical tendencies that made by psychoanalysts between the *superego* and the *id* seems to be confirmed.

4. FURTHER INVESTIGATIONS OF THE OPINION CURVES

Two directions in which further investigations would be of value are as follows: (1) the analysis of the curves of distribution through the elimination of special groups, such, for example, as those of a certain political party, religion, sex, or economic status, and the country-born versus city-bred, (2) the effect upon the distribution of opinion produced by propaganda and by various social movements, as contrasted with educational processes.

Another line of investigation relates to the problem of typicality. Are there individuals who are typical in practically all of their opinions? And are there others who always give the reaction most typical of the group, who are, in other words, "political weather-vanes"? Five of the seven scales were used to determine the composite degree of consistency expressed in the opinions of each individual. For example, subject X is given on each question a scale of typicality equal to the percentage of the entire group who fell in their opinion in the same variational column as X. The sum of these five scores is the typicality index for the individual. According to our distributions the range of typicality index possible is between 4.4 and 153. The actual range shown by our entire group lay between 35 and 153. In order to determine whether this distribution results from chance or from constant causes, the following methods are being used: (1) a search for a correlation between the typicality indices already obtained and typicality upon other questions; and (2) further psychological testing to discover correlation between typicality index and traits of personality.

In this field significant differences of sex were found. The median typicality index of the men was 88, that of the women was 50. (Number of cases: men, 209; women, 161.) Among the fifty-five most typical individuals were found 19.9 per cent of the women and only 11.3 per cent of the men. Among the fifty-three least typical cases were found 30.2 per cent of the men and only 9.8 per cent of the women. These differences may be due in part to sex differences in familiarity with the questions used. According to the scores on the Freeman Intelligence test, there is no significant difference in intelligence between the most typical and the least typical groups.

* The writers wish to acknowledge the help of Mr. George R. Foster in preparing the data for the last portion of this report.

COMMUNITY, SOCIALIZATION, AND THE COUNTRY NEWSPAPER: A STUDY IN NEWSPAPER CONTENT

MARJORIE H. WALKER, DARTMOUTH COLLEGE

For some years there have been occasional attempts to analyze newspaper content, for it has been recognized that it is of some importance to know precisely the kinds of material that appear in the public press.¹ My first problem has been to devise an accurate method for determining quantitatively the classes of reading matter in the newspaper generally, and then to apply my method of analysis to a specific problem. For the latter I have taken certain aspects of the theory of socialization, since there is recognized need, in any democratic country, of developing neighborhood communities. Analysis of census data shows that the United States is still preponderantly a nation of small cities, small towns, and open country. These groups embrace nearly two-thirds of the total population. Of the incorporated places in the United States (including the open country) 94 per cent are of less than 25,000 in population.² The task of socializing and integrating these communities is a task of no trivial concern, for effective community life is the outgrowth of the process of socialization.

Potentially the newspaper, especially the country weekly newspaper published in and for the small city and small town, can play an important part in developing the socialized community. My second problem, specifically stated, is: To what extent does the country weekly newspaper assume a prophylactic role in the process of socialization, a process fundamental to the intelligent citizenship demanded by modern democratic standards? Or, phrased differently, To what extent is the country newspaper entering this community development, as evidenced by the degree to which it reflects community activity in its news columns? To answer this, analysis of the weekly papers is essential.

Any effective analysis of the contents of country weekly newspapers must be threefold.

First, how much material of various clearly defined types is being printed? A series of forty-nine categories of reading matter was devised, including, for example, domestic political news, industrial news, educational news, religious news, crime and criminal proceedings, biography, personal news, society and fraternal news, original literature, photographs, unique material, etc. The forty-nine categories were then grouped under three major heads: civic and

¹ It was under the guidance of Professor S. A. Tenney of Columbia University that my attention was originally directed into this field of research.

² *Fourteenth Census, Population*, I, 42-43.

political news, economic news, cultural news, sensation news, sport news, personal news, opinion, human-interest matter, suggestive material, miscellaneous matter. What proportions of the reading space of the country papers are devoted to each of the individual and major categories, and what balance is struck in allocating the reading matter among them? That is the first problem in analysis of newspaper content.

The second step in analysis of the weekly newspaper is to ascertain what percentage of news material pertains to the local community in which the paper is printed, what percentage is of major interest to the surrounding and partially dependent territory, what percentage of matter is state news, what percentage is national news, what percentage is foreign news; and finally, what percentage of material is not news at all, but magazine matter—"the stuff scrapbooks are made of"? Clearly a newspaper should contain a preponderance of news as against "stuffy" matter. And further, a local paper, especially the country weekly, should devote its major attention to happenings in the local community and immediately surrounding area.

The third step in analysis involves the problem of syndicated "bullet-plate." This material, matter, based by syndinating companies and of practically no local significance, can be distinguished from material collected and put into type by the local editors.

On the basis of this triple differentiation, the contents of all of the weekly newspapers in the state of Connecticut, thirty-five in number, were classified for six alternate months covering one year. Each paper was read in entirety, each item of news measured to the nearest half-inch and then placed in the proper category according to a carefully worked out system. The data were grouped by months, all measurements for the four individual weeks in the month being thrown together. Some general remarks can be noted.

1. The weekly newspapers studied are deficient in the amount of local news material that they print. Only eight of the thirty-five Connecticut papers, during a six month's period, devoted more than 30 per cent of all reading space to local news. The mean was between 30 and 35 per cent. Almost uniform in fact, and varying but slightly from week to week in the amount of reading space available, Connecticut papers tend to have only one-third of their printed matter devoted to local occurrences. Moreover, there is great lack of uniformity in this respect, the range in proportion of total space devoted to local news was from 20 per cent (one paper) to less than 5 per cent (one paper). Contrasted to this is the amount of magazine matter appearing during the same period. Eight of the papers regularly devoted more than 30 per cent of their space to stories, jokes, etc. Five the six months, seventeen of the thirty-five papers consistently printed more than 35 per cent of magazine material. And one-third of the papers for the six months consistently had more magazine matter than local news. On the basis of the percentages above, many of the Connecticut weeklies are not properly local newspapers, but magazines. To this extent their reading possibilities are lost, and their part in community life is

made much less vital than it should, or could, be. On the line of evidence it is necessary to conclude that the Connecticut weekly papers are not the important socializing agents that they might be.

c. The Connecticut weeklies are deficient in the amount of socially significant news that they include. From the standpoint of socialization—of helping the citizen understand his community—five of the ten major categories are unquestionably important: political news, cultural news, sporting news, economic news, and editorial matter. Except in one month, less than 5 per cent of the papers regularly devoted less than 3 per cent of their reading space to political news. Except in one month, news was thus *less* than twenty papers devoting less than 3 per cent of space to economic news. Never were there fewer than twenty-two papers devoting less than 3 per cent of space to sporting news, and in three months there were over thirty papers below this percentage. Over half of the papers had less than 3½ inches in a hundred devoted to editorial comment. Of the significant types, only the cultural news appeared in larger quantities. The average here was over 10 per cent. If, however, specific subcategories within the "cultural news" class are considered, deficiencies are evident: twenty-eight papers for the year devoted less than 3 inches in a hundred to local educational news, twenty-one of the papers had less than 3 inches in a hundred pertaining to local church and religious news. On the other hand, general personal news appears in relatively large amounts—twenty papers consistently contained more than 10 per cent of this, and the average was over 20 per cent. The latter, and the magazine matter, constituted the bulk of the weekly papers' reading material. Miscellaneous matter, institutional news, and human interest news appeared in relatively small amounts. All of these facts are indicative of improper balance in the amount of news falling into the various categories. With respect to the types of news that would enable the reader to appreciate his community life, that would be of direct influence in building a socialized citizenry, there is obvious deficiency. Again the Connecticut papers are not the effective socializing agents that they ought to be.

d. Little need be said concerning "orderliness." The magazine material is thirty of this sort. There was a clear negative correlation between amount of local news and magazine material in the papers. The coefficient of correlation is $- .405$.² Clearly a part of the failure of the country paper is attributable to the overbalanced use of the magazine material.

Thus, according to this analysis the Connecticut papers face serious handicaps on the ground that they fail to present local news in proportions that they should to justify themselves as local papers; they do not present adequate amounts of significant news, and they are overweighed on the side of magazine material.

But the analysis that shows these flaws also points the way to improvement. If the analysis method, as applied to country papers, is of practical sig-

² Based on the Pearson "rank" method, in which no probable error is usually found.

valiance to anyone it is to editors and community workers. In co-operation with editors, the community worker should be able systematically to build up those parts of the paper that are at present generally neglected, and thus begin a program of conscious news stimulation.

The method of analysis here described is not limited to country papers; it is equally of use with the metropolitan paper. The study of newspaper content is certainly a part of the general problem of public opinion. The method of analysis is thus not only a tool in the hands of the community worker seeking to build up community morale and self-consciousness; it is also a tool for the general worker along various lines of scientific research. It has been developed with this in mind, it is presented as one step toward the development of a quantitative sociology.

¹ Cf. A. A. Tunney, "The Scientific Analysis of the Press," *The Independent*, LXXIII, 305-36.

SECTION ON RURAL SOCIOLOGY

RESEARCH IN RURAL SOCIAL CONTROL

L. L. SUMNER, CHAIRMAN, UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

ABSTRACT

Research in rural social control—With the increasing understanding of group organization and the more rapid change which occurs in the adjustment of men individually and collectively to their environments, it is necessary to separate some sort of positive scientific social adjustment. What this science should be well defined on four lines of investigation: (1) The changes occurring in group organizations. These changes are especially acute in economic relationships, but they are also important in political, religious, and general cultural activities. (2) The changes in the attitudes of the members of groups, brought about primarily by the changes in group organizations. (3) Changes in underlying economic and organic processes. (4) The changes which must be brought about through legislation, education, etc., so as to bring about the proper adjustment of total groups to their environments and in controlling their environments in their interests. These studies cannot be determined until the first three lines of investigation have been carried out in considerable detail.

As I understand it, all problems of social control appear because there is social change, which breaks down the adjustment of the individual to his environment. Social control is the method by which this adjustment is re-established or reorganized. In order to understand our problem of rural social control it is necessary to understand (1) what changes in the social adjustments of people are going on, (2) the changes in the attitudes of people toward these adjustments, (3) what fundamental and underlying economic or physical factors are causing these social changes, and (4) what steps we need to take to direct these changes in such a way as to secure the best and most controlled adjustment results. Since the most immediate phase of the problem is the breakup of the present social order and the change of the attitudes of the people toward their social system, most attention will be given these two aspects of the question.

I

The breakup of community life occurred first in the urban community and was largely coincident with the industrial revolution. It is now reaching the rural community. This disintegration has two aspects. It occurs both within the group organization and in the organism, or in its response to, and control over, the group organization. Both aspects have taken place in the cities, and readjustment there is now well under way, but as yet the reorganization of atti-

been in the rural population to somewhat inhibit the reorganization of cultural controls, at least in many aspects of adjustment. It is mainly at this point that our problem of social control is to be formulated. The environmental mechanisms of the urban world have been largely imposed upon rural life, and the farmer is just beginning to make adjustments to them, especially in his philosophy. The result is what we can recognize to call demoralization. We should rather look upon it as an opportunity for, or a challenge to, reconstruction. As I attempted to indicate in a paper last year,¹ even the farmer has come to live in derivatives—even in indirect contact—groups. This fact has in large degree disintegrated and disorganized his relations in primary and direct-contact groups and has made it necessary to construct new direct-contact groups to supplement the functions of the old primary groups and to make better contacts with all powerful overhead indirect-contact groups and associations.

The transition from control by the primary group to control by the derivative group, especially by great overhead associations, economic, political, educational, and scientific, is the most considerable and far-reaching social fact of our day. The farmer of a hundred years ago in most parts of our country was relatively free from distant economic control, for high finance had not yet reached down into the local economy. Even centralized governments had but a light hand upon him through some custom, but such imprudent federal taxes in America have ruled decisive were the exception rather than the rule, and farmers for the most part held membership in church societies which were congregational in organization. The main currents of world-thought disturbed him but little. The overlordship of education by sciences and scientific investigation was not dreamed of. But all of these things and more have come in the last generation or so, and the problem which now faces the farmer is how to make use of these world controls, rather than cower before them. He must follow the market to the city and re-enter it on the derivative contact basis through his representative. He must be concerned with government and organize to function in it on a derivative and representative basis. Overhead scientific investigation and education in the fields of the investigation are being made a blessing to the farmer. But the farmer cannot grasp the significance of his new problems of adjustment in a derivative type of society unless he also can have the fruits of investigation such as are now available to workers and entrepreneurs and citizens in every other phase of American life.

We may consider the investigational problems set by this changing process under the two headings here indicated. the changes going on in the social forms and relationships, and the changes in the attitudes of people who are responding to, and creating, these new social forms. Although the two are aspects of each other and must often be studied in connection with each other, for purposes of visualizing the problem it is perhaps best to segregate them here. Our

¹"Research Problems in the Psychology of Rural Life," *Journal of Social Forces*, XII, 446-52.

first general problem, therefore, is, What is happening to our rural institutions and other organized social controls? Some of the specific problems which arise within this field have already been investigated, and it will be necessary merely to push our studies into more specific aspects of the problem and then generalize all of the results together. Other problems will have to be attacked almost entirely for the first time. Some representative problems may be stated as follows.

1. The change in the market. Professor Cline, in another sectional meeting of the society, will present a summary of his and his students' studies on the growth of urban markets. Markets, like all economic phenomena, are fundamental to a rural producing group. Dr. Cline has shown that where the market is, there also is the center of social life in that community. Perhaps we may infer by the same token that, where the markets of the frontier moved to the cities, the center and source of his spiritual and normal life also migrated thither. We need many studies, from the angles of social science and of social psychology, upon the effect of the growth of markets out of the migration of peoples upon the social organization of communities and upon the thinking and conduct of the people in these communities. So far, markets have been studied almost exclusively from the economic standpoint. Their sociological aspects are recognized by the cultural historian but have been neglected by most rural sociologists. The study of the influence of specialized markets upon rural communities and thinking is closely connected with the sociological effects of changes in production, which we shall also consider in a moment.

2. Closely related to markets is transportation. It was the development of canals, and especially of railroads, that expanded markets for agricultural products and made the country tributary to the city. Yet there has never been any detailed study of the effects of different types and volumes of transportation upon the social organization and attitude of rural communities. Such a problem is by no means of merely historical significance. Our transportation system is constantly undergoing change, and there is no guarantee that eighty years hence it will be any nearer its present condition than it was eighty years ago. Practically the only factor which operated in building it up was the influence of capitalist investment. Can a rural society be developed in any American period the nature of capitalist capitalism alone to determine whether it should decay? Although the capitalistically organized United-States system created the transportation system and thus had, more than any other one factor except that of available land, to do with the creation of modern agriculture, the rural-life interest has now probably reached a stage of development at which it will want on dominating and shaping the transportation system to meet its own needs. Some political romantics were so foolish that this is the significance of at least a part of the political struggle between the Northwest and the East at the present time. The influence of transportation upon rural community life is not an academic question, but we know scarcely anything about it, on its sociological side, at present.

3. The relationship between types of farming and community life is also an important subject for practical social control. The cultural and thinking lives and their subsidiary markets, even more than soil, people, and climate, have created specialized types of farming. Within the last few decades there has been a tremendous change in the country in this respect. We suspect that the type of agriculture has a number of

important effects upon the rural community, such as the size or nationality settling there, the density of the population, the type of social gatherings, the culture, standard of living, and, possibly, the religion and politics of the inhabitants. Although some of our textbook writers have made interesting general observations and speculations in this field, I believe no one has actually engaged to study the facts with care except Professor Livsey, and he has not yet published his results. There should be several studies of this sort in different parts of the country until we are sure we have elucidated differential conditions between rural communities, and have obtained a thorough knowledge of the various types and modes of production in the rural life and the thought of people of rural communities.

4. Closely allied with this question is that of the relation of labor systems and systems of production to the social and cultural level of the rural community. When we look at our population in this and in the country there is reason to be a movement toward a more intensive cultivation of our farms. Frankly the information which we have had in order to help us decide whether we should encourage the population to grow vegetables or should seek to have it in the effect upon our rural civilization of methods of labor and cultivation. There is a belief, stated in terms of the textbooks in rural sociology and agricultural sociology, that a high standard of living and intelligence in the farming population is connected with machine agriculture and extensive activities, while the opposite conditions go with manual labor and intensive cultivation. But our generalizations have been based for the most part on a comparison of European peasant farmers with our own type. I am inclined to believe that the generalizations are correct, but they need adequate qualifications. Peasant social-control policies are dependent upon adequate knowledge regarding just this question.

5. More nearly adequate studies of the influence of changing types of communities upon the rural community have been made. Yet there has been no systematic effort to study the same of distinctly different types of communities to picture and knowledge through communication media with a view to determining the results of these differences upon the types and efficiency of community life. We do not know what is the meaning of the daily paper, of the crooked worker, of magazines, of radio, etc., upon interest in politics, efficiency in the performance of duties of citizenship, the kind and consistency of religious practices and expression, the development of, and participation in, community cultural and recreational activities, and a host of other similar matters. We have guesses and in our books have made statements on these subjects, but they are still very largely hypothetical.

6. Long transportation, a phase of the general transportation problem, has been studied mainly from the economic, rather than from the sociological, standpoint. Local roads have a decided social effect. Together with the automobile and the bus, which are both cause and effect of good roads, they are profoundly affecting other phases of transportation, the social and economic significance of towns and villages, the relocation of schools and churches and community centers, the impoverishment of the community contacts of people without cars, and, possibly, the tendency of certain classes to migrate from the country to the towns and city. On the one hand they seem to be moving the rural community closer to the towns, and slowly disintegrating the rural church. On the other hand they appear to be combining the social potential of residents in the towns and in the country. Much of that cultural and social gap which existed between townpeople and country people two decades ago has disappeared. Doubtless it is not only the roads and automobiles, but also the schools, social

the delivery, circulating libraries, and many other things, which have brought about the change. But it has occurred, and we are in need of investigations to show whether it has destroyed the country community or only re-created it.

7 Investigations of farm ownership have been fairly numerous, and some of them have given more attention to individual questions. There should be some intensive studies of the relationship between farm ownership and educational, cultural, religious, political, recreational, co-operative, stationary, and hygienic activities in rural communities. We should take nothing for granted in this connection. Kirkpatrick found that farm owners in one county in New York State had a lower standard of living, especially as the national rate, than the tenants for which he had records. But it should be said that he did not include the many shifting types of tenants in his long-time survey, for they had moved away. We need to find out what handicaps farm ownership really has, what changes in ownership are going on, and what is the effect of these changes upon the life and attitude of members of the rural community?

8 The effect of tenancy upon community activities and attitudes is usually thought of as bad, and this is probably correct. We have even studies in this field, which might, with some twists be called sociological. One is almost any other field except that of the rural school, the rural church, and the community center. But we need studies which are planned from the scientific viewpoint, not merely as a side issue of the economic effect of tenancy.

9 Both of them but questions should be studied to obtain in the rest of land, distances from various types of farming, labor system and the methods of production, the use of machinery, the development of land derivative agricultural industries, such as dairying, cheesemaking, and the like.

10 Movements of population have the widespread marked changes in recent decades. These consist, on the whole, of migration from foreign countries, from other fields, from other rural communities within the time zone, and from the coast into the rural community, either the rural community itself, from the local community to other quarters (especially to Canada and Mexico), to other states, to other communities, and to the cities and towns. Each of these types of movement contains a whole lot of problems in itself, and these problems can be investigated for different parts of the country by typical sections if we are going to have more than a vague notion of what is taking place in our rural life. Who are the people that make these moves? Where do they go? Whence do they come? Why do they move? What is the relationship of these various types to the activities and interests of the communities in which they live?

11 The shift in population of towns, villages, and even smaller present problems subjects to these, although they are not so distinctly rural. This type of population problem is more concrete than the other, and perhaps has a larger economic bearing or correlation. It has been studied more widely than most rural or quasi-rural problems and, with the appearance of Professor Meritt's comprehensive study of population in New York State, in addition to other studies in other states, we shall have laid the foundation for a useful country-wide analysis of the theme. If the towns and the villages are to be the center of the new rural community it is important to know what sort of a center—shrinking or growing, improving or retrogressing—this community is, and to what other larger communities it owes allegiance.

In addition to these fundamental problems in social change there are many more which, due to lack of space, can only be mentioned by title.

12. The changing character of rural schools, especially the movement toward rural consolidated and vocational schools. What are the effects upon community life of locating them in the open country? In the towns? What is the social effect of change in the curriculum? Of increased attendance? Of attendance of older pupils? Of the use of the school as a community center? We must also study it as a social institution, and especially must we study the influence of the changing tendencies upon the community organization, attitude, and behavior.

13. The rural church as a social institution has needed attention in the studies of Becker, Wilson, Voss, Gil, and many other men.

14. Changes in rural recreation and their effect to the towns and, in some degree, their rehabilitation in the rural community, with the effects of these changes upon the rural community, are badly in need of investigation.

15. The changing character of the rural newspaper and the social service which it affords to the rural community have challenged the attention of a number of students working for advanced degrees. Questions arise we may expect their results.

16. Changes in the rural economy and culture brought about by the establishment of rural enterprises. Forest Gump and other continental enterprises and the enterprise of Mr. Henry Ford to rural towns of Michigan with the increased use of water-power for the development of electrical power, what may be attributed to almost any locality, tend to indicate that there will be an increasing movement of small power-driven enterprises back to the country. We might begin by studying European experience and the effects of Mr. Ford's venture in Michigan communities, as well as the effect of the carrying of the cotton gins into the southern partment and the opening of large-scale packing and business-making enterprises into the northern Appalachian Mountains.

17. The relation of existing business enterprise in the rural community to the life of the community should also be studied. Dr. Weber has made an analysis of the service relation of agriculture men. Perhaps we might also find fundamental relationships between country banks, churches, and other community and manufacturing enterprises and various phases of community welfare and culture.

18. The influence of social credits through various governmental agencies, and the dependence of the farmer upon overhead financial agencies, and the effect of this dependence upon his community behavior and general outlook should claim our analytical attention.

19. The growth of co-operative organizations and their gradual overhead integration, with the corresponding loss of local autonomy, and the effects of these tendencies have already been studied in different aspects by Lindholm from the sociopsychological standpoint, with results so fruitful that they should stimulate us to further investigation.

20. The influence of the movement of rural money facilities, (a) the development of an educated and technically trained class of farmers, (b) the entrance into the rural community of new forms of recreational systems, (c) of new forms of fellowship and social contacts, (d) the growth of clubs and associations in the country for recreational, cultural, and vocational purposes, (e) the advent of a literature especially adapted to the needs of the rural community, (f) the service of the rural free delivery to the cultural, recreational, and vocational undertakings of the rural com-

ment, (27) the change wrought in rural life by the radio, (28) the increased use of public-service utilities, such as the telephone, sanitation, truck delivery, and heating, etc., and (29) the gradual rise in the farmer's standard of living and of culture.

All of these and other fundamental changes or what may be called the transformation of the farmer have produced, or are producing, a marked reorganization in the living and thinking of the members of rural communities. If we wish to help the farmer control the development of the rural community and direct the lives of its inhabitants we must know how these underlying changes operate upon the people in shaping their overt behavior and their thinking.

II

This brings us to the second aspect of the social changes going on in the rural community—that aspect of change which is occurring in the minds of the farmers themselves, primarily as a result of the transformations before mentioned.

1. How has the farmer's self-conception been affected by the changes discussed in the preceding section? In what ways is he now dependent upon some community organization for the pursuit of his vocational and spiritual ends and functions? In what ways is he dependent upon some community organization for his efficiency and functioning? What are these agencies upon which he is dependent? What is the nature of his dependence upon them? How does this dependence affect his efficiency, initiative, happiness, the scope of his activities, etc.? To this dependence is the control more becoming more or less marked? These and kindred facts we must know in order to determine where is the seat of authority for the control of modern rural society. There was a time when it rested for the most part in the family, or at least in the face-to-face group. But it would seem that this time is passing. Who is holding the new power? Is it the farmer, through his own overt and organized activities, established by means of co-operation, or is it some overt and group in which he has no part but which has managed to obtain the power for purposes of exploitation? We hear various opinions about this matter. We can solve the question only by a series of studies of the sort suggested in this paragraph, from which we may generalize with some degree of confidence.

a. Closely allied with this question is that of the tendency among farmers toward co-operation, economic and non-economic. In the farmer move co-operative or not at this juncture? Numerous studies should be made in typical communities of the degree and kinds of co-operation, both informal and institutional, and the results compared with each other as well as with those obtained from records of earlier days, in so far as they can be found. An attempt should be made to determine the trends and the reasons for change, and the degree of co-operation most effective in various types of institutions and communities. We have been testing for some such effects for several years, but we have not been able to make adequate surveys of the facts.

b. A study of the efficiency of rural people in their various tasks should also be made. The best and other types of samples required should be more than investigate largely hypothetical motives especially. They should test the farmer and the farmer's wife, his children, and other inhabitants of the rural community in their ability to do the tasks which are theirs. This involves testing their efficiency as well as formal training; their emotional attitudes toward their work and not in any the slightest,

misfortune, and difficulties which they encounter in the daily performance of their work. To what extent does the farmer find his way smoothed by effective superintendence and insight and oversight? To what extent is it blocked by the lack of these things? And how does his situation in this respect compare with that of the urban worker? What accounts for the difference, if there is one? Such investigation, so more difficult than others which have been carried through, should enable us to plan for the organization of the efforts of the people of the rural community on a better basis.

4. The work of solving community achievement, already worked out for West Virginia by Frazier and Rughing, should be extended and adapted to other states with the community-participation feature retained. Through civic civic churches, clubs of all sorts within a community should be able to act themselves in accordance with other units of their kind.

5. The attitudes of farm women and men with regard to their own lot in life should be further investigated, and the attempt should be made to determine why they feel as they do. It is probable that the investigator would need to look, in the main, to the material or environmental factors which were dominant in the preceding section. But some light might also be thrown upon the matter by a study of tradition, attitudes in literature, etc. The feeling of children toward their problems and possibilities and situations on the farm should also be ascertained. If we can get at these facts we shall have learned much more than we now know about the farm people's minds, and we shall have obtained some plan whereby they can be met, materially or spiritually.

6. At yet, although we talk about the religious attitudes of rural people, we have only relatively important observations to go by. What are their outstanding religious concepts, beliefs, experiences? Where did they get these attitudes? How fundamental is the rural attitude in the process of taking the farmer's religious attitudes? What part do family and community customs play in this process? If we should attempt to induce the farmer to adopt new religious attitudes, in manner we have been trying with considerable success to aid him to change his attitude toward farming, co-operation, and opinion, where should we begin our attack?

Broader questions, with variations, might be asked with regard to (1) education, and (2) morals.

9. The introduction of farm people is still needed although it is diminishing. It is now time to investigate it scientifically, to study it thoroughly, perhaps by auto-ethnography, possibly by self-interview or census, probably through all conceivable means. What factors does this individuality take? What is the relation of these factors to occupation, social status, religious beliefs, attitudes, cultural and religiously important, age, sex, family composition, size of household, the presence or absence of members of the preceding generation in the household, phases of living, type of labor performed, etc.? Such an investigation is not easy to make, because it hits within the realm of attitudes. Individualistic and highly self-conscious people do not like to be questioned about such matters, and those who are not self-conscious are not always able to make satisfactory answers, even if they are willing. Yet a skilled investigator can often get at many things indirectly which he could hardly reach in a frontal attack.

Other attitudes of farm people, such as (iii) superstitions, (iv) degree of emo-

quality as *poem* (7th) attitudes of fair play, etc., may be investigated in much the same way.

13 One of the weakest phases of the farmer's adjustment in any day is in the matter of local politics. His local government is an overgrown neighborhood system on a representative basis. He has little information about what happens politically in his county, and he possesses no little means of getting accurate information. He knows and cares much more about his national government and politics than about his local. This is partly due to the overwhelming importance of the distributive group to peasant life, but it is also in part the result of his lack of development of autonomous local co-operation, to which we referred above. The whole local government and political system should be investigated carefully. There have been interesting proposals regarding commission and business-manager types of government for counties. Would it not be possible to make preliminary studies regarding the adaptability of these forms of government to rural needs? Also, a study of the agencies and the interests of the farmer himself, and the demands of publicity available, might enable us to estimate the possibility of adoption something like the Chicago Municipal Voters' League in the county structure. These preliminary studies should, among other things, involve the farmer's ideas about the nature, functions, purposes, and limitations of government, his concept of his obligations to it, the character, functions, and obligations of citizens, the proper division of government, etc. We may state a few main propositions of the work which should be investigated. They are:

- 14 The institutions and customs of country people and their notions of how to realize these ambitions, etc.
- 15 Their desire for a more systematic of social interests to meet their new problems collectively.
- 16 The new intellectual content of the minds of country people and the system bringing this new content into existence, how they themselves are rich content.
- 17 Their attitude toward new cultural development in the rural community.
- 18 Their attitude toward new recreational recreation and their notions regarding the content and extent of recreation.
- 19 To what extent are country people becoming detached from traditional beliefs, superstitions, prejudices, etc., and what substitute beliefs, superstitions, etc., are taking their place? What agencies are bringing these results about?
- 20 To what extent are country people abandoning old occupational and folk customs, rule-of-thumb methods, personal valuations, etc., and substituting scientific methods and abstract rational valuations? What causes are bringing these results about?
- 21 What do they know about science in general and about social science (including sociology, economics, government, and social psychology) in particular?
- 22 To what extent are they interested in the scientific, as against the speculative and magical, attitudes and methods?

III

There is no opportunity for the discussion of the fundamental and underlying causes of the environmental and the subjective social changes which we have just been discussing. In so far as these causes are in the nature of geographical discoveries, inventions in industry, the growth of industry, commerce,

capitalistic states, and the like, they are largely subjects for historical investigation rather than for study directly in the rural community. But even these problems have cut across into the rural community. In so far as these changes have resulted from the development of science and the modes of communication and new methods or techniques of thinking on the individual they are problems in the history of science and in general sociology and social psychology. But these last two subjects at least find their data and illustrations for such a study in the rural community. As pointed out previously, we shall do well to begin this sort of investigation with an analysis of the environment.²

IV

Regarding the third or projective aspect of the problem of social adjustment or control in the rural community, some of the outstanding problems may well be stated. Their solution involves the utilization of the data of all the sciences, and particularly of the social sciences, but their statement is primarily socio-psychological. Some of these projective problems are commonplace enough, while others may appear entirely new during. But the time of reorientation has arrived for the people of rural communities, and they will swap tradition and custom in the social and spiritual aspects of their lives as they have already done largely in their occupational and economic activities. For the most part the following problems, which must, grow out of the processes of change which we have just been discussing:

1. With respect to what things do the farmers and a new and wider group concern themselves?
2. In what ways do they tend to acquiesce on a larger scale to meet their wider problems?
3. To what extent should the farmer look to government to carry on their equal in making new adjustments?
4. To what extent should the farmer look to private organizations and institutions (co-operatives) to serve their ends?
5. To what extent should the farmers withdraw from, and cooperate with, the urban organization of industry and commerce, which grow up primarily to supply the market rather than to produce? How are they equipped for this purpose?
6. To what extent do they need a new content for their education? How can they get it?
7. Do they need a new religion of science and humanism which will dispense with superstitions, metaphysics, and metaphysical dogmatism?
8. What changes in their moral concepts and qualities are required to bring them abreast of the new order of things?
9. What changes in the organization of their social contacts are required to give them a satisfying and stimulating type of companionship?
10. What responsibilities should the land owner, farm journals, clubs, lodge, library facilities, social centers, discussion groups or forums, etc., undertake to satisfy the farmers' needs?

² See L. L. Bissell, "A Classification of Institutions," *American Journal of Sociology*, November, 1911.

11. How can human beings expose themselves politically to the best advantage?
12. How can they secure a fair share in the total economic returns of all industry?
13. How best can they manage themselves in the national and world-cultures of the time?
14. How, with mounting demands for food and intensive cultivation, can they escape a peasant misère?
15. How can right class distinctions be kept out of American rural life?
16. How can the women of the farm secure a culturally and socially satisfying existence?

If it seems difficult to study such problems as these by scientific methods of investigation, so much the greater the challenge. From the standpoint of social control they cannot be ignored. These questions are being raised spontaneously, but they cannot be answered effectively until we have made the preliminary investigations into the facts and results of social change discussed above. Until then these wider problems of policy must remain largely in the realm of opinion, where they are sure, but to ignore them is an inevitability.

We are now beginning to realize the significance of our problems in research in the social-control problems of rural communities, and as funds become available for such research there is need of co-ordination, but this co-ordination should be democratic rather than autocratic. Perhaps the Fulbright funds will bring this about. Oversight, as I see it, should have itself primarily in the division of labor and the selection of research men. Each research problem is necessarily a distinct and highly technical task in itself, and an administrative board can possibly distort the statement of the problem to the researcher. This paper does not attempt to outline a specific technique of research for the diverse problems in rural social control, but outlines the field as I see it and strives briefly to state background facts and conditions which it seems to me must be kept in mind if the investigator is to proceed with a full sense of the possibilities of his research.

U. S. J.

DISCUSSION

FRAN E. McILVERIE, University of Chicago

Professor Bernard in his paper has really given us a very fair outline of the nature and field of rural sociology. This was probably necessary in view of the fact that an adequate study of social control would take in all phases of rural life. However, the chief criticism of this paper is its too obvious generalization. It again expounds the shortcomings to the charge that we are far too often inclined to draw up a long list of general principles and then send our students to get illustrations for the material.

What should have occupied the major portion of this paper was methodology in research on rural life. To make progress in this field we need to get together around the round table and study in detail methods in rural social research or have some central office through which we can exchange information. Next year when we get together we should have at least one meeting devoted to a topic upon conference

an methodology. One would soon become disillusioned with a scientific basis before we can expect to obtain money for research in rural sociology either through the Fulbright funds or private foundations. While we are studying rural life we are rural sociologists, with the emphasis upon sociology. There are entirely too many so-called rural sociologists who are really statisticians. Statistical studies are all right, but they often have little to do with the natural factors which affect social control.

The critical portion of a study in rural social control is the securing of the mass of data which will tell us just what is going on in the rural social. Our speaker has outlined twenty-three points upon this head, which gives us some idea of the large number of categories under which this type of information alone is derived. Without my comment on the scope of this content I should like to recommend Professor Shepard's paper and the discussion by Professor Minersmeyer by a brief outline of an intensive study in this subject in an entirely different section of the country—in the State of Virginia.

For about five years we have been making as thorough an analysis as possible of some social communities in the Old Dominion. We decided to do this for Virginia for the following reasons: the historical records are almost perfect since 1700, vital statistics are practically complete since 1850, the state is unusually homogeneous, having had little influence from foreign countries or from other states, there has been very little intermixture, even within recent years. As a result of all this, traditions still color the Virginia farmer—except where he has come in contact with urban forces. Three typical communities of different types were selected.

1. Our first group is almost completely isolated. Many miles from the railroad, it has practically no urban contacts, while other groups nearby are surrounded by materialistic cities. Hardly does a newspaper appear in their midst—never a magazine—unless it is within a farm paper. The only common printed matter is the mail-order catalogue. Automobiles are not welcome, and women's habits scarcely change from year to year.

2. The second community is semi-isolated. It is located on a railroad route distant from any city. Formerly the site of a fort, this community has been changed almost entirely by one factor, a recently constructed canal canal, which was followed in rapid succession by the arts, newspapers, movies and a walk, and the whole Western's drive has even become pseudo-urban.

3. The third community we call an urban-contact settlement. It is located on a fine concrete highway within a dozen miles of a fairly large city. This has brought many cities and bus lines, and truck gardening has become the permanent means of livelihood. Since the nature of the crop demands frequent urban contacts, it has within recent years undergone a very rapid social change. Our historical records show us that in spite of its location it was, a half-century ago, as rural in social attitudes as our first type of settlement; then it passed very slowly into a semi-isolated social life, and now is passing very rapidly into a suburban community. Because of the splendid set of records behind this last group it promises to furnish the best field for the study of rural social change in the entire state.

In gathering facts, by the process of observation, we have been helped by our experience to use the method of the participant observer. After we have secured all the historical material we can, especially on family history, we make out a large record booklet for each adult in the community. We place on this all personal data

found in the exact manner and ideal practice, and stick close up with the count. Having familiarized ourselves with the community, and becoming personally acquainted with most of its members, we begin taking personal interviews with its citizens. We take them first on their family history and, if we have the vital personal point of departure, the farmer is usually good for several hours' material. The observer guides the conversation and one or two assistants may by take down every new point which appears worth while. This method, carried out more or less consistently, has not only provided us with an enormous mass of material on social attitudes, but it has given us data which we have been unable to obtain in any other way.

Single interviews have often given us data up to the third order as many as fifty pages. Often they reveal an attitude upon the part of the interviewed farmer, and just as frequently they furnish valuable material on the opinions of many others.

Our information is all that order versus man and by subjects. When our work is fairly well completed we begin our study of the data parts by parts.

The chief trouble with our method has been that it takes an enormous amount of time and patience, but we do get worth-while material which we could not derive there in no other way.

RESEARCH IN GROUP ORGANIZATION

IRVING L. MARION, *Chicago University*

ABSTRACT

..... in group organization.—The need for scientific generalization and for practical guidance demands extended research in rural sociology in the field of group structure and group action. In addition to studies already made in group structure, research is needed on the functions and processes of neighborhood, the standards of life of families, the structure, function, and relationships of different types of villages, and the functions of community institutions. In the field of group action, research also will center on such phases of human group action as conflict, integration, and disintegration, and on such phases of intergroup action as relations of institutions to each other and to the community as a whole. In method of investigation two points need to be emphasized. The need for independence of rural sociology from philosophy and biology, and the need for objectivity.

Rural sociology, as an important discipline of general sociology, has the task of studying group organization and group action in a special field. While few geographers or law have yet been aroused to, sufficient has been done to point the way to further research, for which two demands exist. One of these is the purely scientific, that is, the discovery of laws of group organization and group action. The second demand is practical, the discovery of the best means of making organizations in rural life so vital and unworkable that the rural people, through their organizations, may bring to themselves the best civilization has to offer, and may develop from their own activities values comparable with

other groups. In addition, the opportunity for research now opening under the provisions of the Purnell Act adds to the need for a research program.

There are two types of research in group organization which may profitably be followed and which should accomplish the foregoing needs. The first of these may be called the static, or research into the groups as they exist, and the second is the dynamic, or research into the action of groups. The first of these is descriptive and qualitative, the purpose being to discover more facts relative to the conditions of groups and group organizations and to test or evaluate the functions of various groups. The second is narrative and comparative, and its purpose is to discover the form of inter-group action and intergroup action. Another element that must evolve and is a secondary purpose in both types of research just indicated is method.

RESEARCH IN THE STATE OR GROUP STRUCTURE

For the purposes of this discussion a group may be defined as two or more individuals carrying on some form of repeated or continued activity. This definition would include institutions and organizations, as well as unorganized groups like neighborhoods and communities, but it is intended to eliminate any consideration of mobs or any elements of the abnormal, as well as to avoid the realm of the subjective, which belongs to the study of the individual and social psychology, and not to sociology.

Completed studies.—Research into the static, or the cross-sectional, has already been carried on by Galpin, Kahl, Bonner, Sanderson, Taylor, Merz, Haym, and other rural sociologists. These studies are analyses of things as they are, and are largely sectional perspectives. They have made distinct contributions by adding to our fund of information regarding the social organization of rural life, and have offered suggestions for further research.

Further research in communities.—The demand for further studies of this kind is pressing, since such studies as these are limited to a few states. A thing true in New York may not be true in Texas, conditions in Wisconsin do not point us to generalization about Oregon. A synthetic rural sociology based on a wide fund of information is dependent upon the gathering of data from the various states. Under the Purnell Act an investigation for every state should be undertaken. Even though the worker has not had wide experience in plowing new ground, he may utilize the method already worked out, the pattern already made. The bulletins published have been extremely valuable, but one has a feeling, in reading parts of them, that in some cases the authors have used material gathered to establish their preconceived conclusions. If that is not true, there is at least one distinct lack. The failure to study the relationship of the neighborhoods and communities. The existence of certain groups may be established, but their relationship has not been shown.

Further, no historical studies of communities have been made. An analysis of historical material would reveal the changes in the population structure, the

changes in institutional structure and regulations, and the causes of such changes. We sociologists have glibly spoken of social forces and social causation, but until we have made a series of careful scientific analyses to check our assertions we cannot speak about their fundamental sociological implications with any degree of accuracy or any scientific guarantee.

The neighborhood—Additional studies are also needed for neighborhoods, especially those that are near the center of town (downtown and above, and the towns which are somewhat smaller. I am sure that these neighborhoods exist, but around what do they exist? What is the aim of them? What are their functions? Are they in process of integration or disintegration? What are the factors that make for their formation and persistence? Can the same road lead from these neighborhoods to the market, the church, the school, and the movie? All these are questions that need answering.

The family—Another need in research regards the most primary group, the family. Economic studies have analyzed standards-of-living. Standards of life have not been analyzed. Are standards of life dependent on standards of living, or is there a necessary close correlation between them? The casual observer has a way of saying that a certain family is of a very high type, that is, has high standards. What do we mean by that? Many families have a standard of life with a small income that is superior to others with a high income. The work that Dr. Kertsgotch has done in the field of standard of living has pointed the way, but the removal of numerous distortions is necessary before we can arrive at just what we mean by the standard of life.

Research regarding the family involves what we may choose to call culture, a problem which immediately pushes us into an analysis of the accomplishments of families. Are some families cultured? Do they need more culture? What does culture consist of? This field is waiting for someone to develop it. I shall suggest a method here. In a few communities find a number of families who are regarded as the best, or from which the leadership comes, as judged by the general standards of the community. In a community or communities already familiar to the research worker the selecting of such families would present little difficulty. A number of families who are generally considered as being uncultured may be chosen for purposes of contrast in the analysis. With these two groups chosen, certain factors may then be analyzed, such as educational accomplishments of the members, the number and kind of books in the homes, the number and kind of magazines read, the participation with the various institutions in the community, the number and kind of pictures on the wall, the devices in the home that make homes comfortable, and the study of the methods by which the members of the family spend their time, or, in other words, their activities. This last suggests the analysis into the dynamics which I consider farther on.

A number of such projects would give us a *Sons from the Plains* in rural organization and would no doubt reveal culture where we have never dreamed it

existed. We might find parish-while fallen who have whom that we have not recruited, but which contribute to the values of any community.

Further research on the village—The possibilities of study of villages have not been exhausted. Dr. Henshaw and his staff in the Institute of Social and Religious Research have been making an extended and ground-breaking type of research in the structure, function, and relationships of the agricultural, incorporated villages. The structure, functions, and relationships of the industrial, recreational, and residential villages remain to be studied. Also, each village may be either incorporated or unincorporated. In New York State, for example, the unincorporated are of more consequence in their bulk of population than the incorporated. Who live on these places? Why have certain villages grown up and others declined? How has the introduction of industrial, recreational, and residential villages influenced the social organization of the farming neighborhoods and communities? What are the various types of institutions and organizations found in each place? Every section of the country needs such studies, because each has its own problems and is in its own process of evolution.

Further research into community organization and institutions—The relative place of organizations and institutions within communities has never been determined. What are the services that institutions are rendering? The church has been studied from the standpoint of the church, but not from the standpoint of the people. We are in need of a evaluation on all the old institutions of farm life. We have not tried to measure the social efficiency of the school, the lodge, or any other organizations in order to gauge their work and actual service. Try this made a beginning in diagnosing the rural church, but such measures need to be applied to all the institutions, and, indeed, further elaboration by additional means is needed. Compare the working of West Virginia people with the work of Mr. Fry, in one case participation and in the other enlarge, and we shall then be approaching a decided work. Coupled with the need for diagnosis is the overlapping and consequent efficiency of all institutions in many cases. Is the regard Treadwell has passed the way in his *Social Organization Working with Rural People*.

A study of group action is the next need of social sociology. Research into this aspect necessitates careful observation over a period of time; it is a dynamic analysis. There are two elements of group action, or group behavior. One, *intra-group*, or how the group acts in carrying on its own programs; and the other, *inter-group*, or how groups act in relation to each other.

Inter-group action—To study *inter-group* actions and to arrive at any significant conclusions it is necessary to select a group—it may be organized or unorganized, like a church or neighborhood—and carefully observe its action over a considerable period of time. A few specific examples will illustrate what

I note. The study of a community would involve, at the beginning, an analysis similar to the ones which have been discussed previously, or to those which have been made. Then, over a period of time, the investigator should observe all the activities in the community that are carried on by the various groups within it. This would mean an analysis of the membership of the various organizations, the leadership, the kinds of discussions, the elements that are brought to the attention of the people and worked out, the changes in the types of labor of the various members of the groups, the arriving at decisions in the various organizations, and the methods by which they are reached; and, at the end of the observation, another cross-section study would have to be made to give a complete checking. If such a community study seems too ambitious a program with which to begin, an institution like a church might be selected, which presents the opportunity of year-around observation. In any organization an analysis of the membership could be the first requisite. In the church this would include a study of the age distribution, the occupational groupings and relative proportions of male and female, and a careful analysis of all allied societies and organizations. A second analysis would deal with the whole setting of the organization or institution, its historical aspects, the type of community in which located, the leaders of several years back, and other supposedly determining factors. Then the study of the group action would be a careful analysis and recording of all the activities carried on, all the programs, all the discussions relative to activities, all decisions and how such were arrived at, careful recording of the leadership and the activities of such leaders, and the elements of conflict and methods of ending the conflicts, and other factors that would arise in the course of the research project. Such an observation continued over a period of two to five years would furnish some idea of the fundamental processes involved in group action.

A specialized but undeviated aspect of a type of group action common to most communities and the subject of numerous studies is group conflicts. Their origin, factors that cause them to exist and to persist, elements in their continued supremacy, influences arising from the inner-group struggles, the fields in which the conflicts are carried on, and the best methods of overcoming them are basic considerations that call for special and careful study in rural communities. Conflicts arise, are they provoked, or are they only expressions of fundamental forces? Are conflicts characteristic of declining communities or regions? Are they necessary in growing communities? Are they acute, or less, prevalent in times of prosperity? More than a casual glance is needed to answer these questions.

No difficulty should be experienced in the selection of a group for such a study. Conflicts are very common. Most sections have local farm-bureau units that have passed through, or are passing through, some stage of conflict. Every rural worker realizes that these conflicts are the chief difficulties in the way of forwarding community activities, and it is our task to answer the above questions regarding them. Of course, as with any other study, all the conditioning

factors must be considered, and then a basis of the whole study could be made by an ordinary cross-section survey.

Group integration or formation also offers a rich laboratory. Certain questions here will clarify the problem. When are new groups formed? What influences operate in their formation? What elements make for successful groups? And, there are other factors that would become noticeable as such a project of research progressed. Before us, constantly, such groups as consolidated school districts are being formed, but just how they are being perfected we do not know. Another aspect of the group-formation process is community organization, since this necessitates the development of groups. At present most of our community work is on a hit-and-miss, rather than a scientific, basis, largely because we do not know the fundamentals of group formation. Thus the observation of almost any group over a period of time in its growth constitutes a field for research.

I was told by Dr. Rowner—and the researcher of Mr. Perkins, of our own department, bear out the fact—neighborhoods are in the process of re-formation. Here is an opportunity for study in group integration. What are the elements in such a change? Why are neighborhoods forming? What forces are involved? To what human needs are they contributing (that other groups are not supplying)? Do their activities change as time goes on? How many people can work together as a face-to-face contact group as a neighborhood? Do neighborhoods require structural time? We have a few answers to these questions, but they are not complete.

Groups constantly disintegrate as well as integrate, and we know little about the forces, the controls, and the processes involved therein. Groups in farm life have been breaking up constantly in all sections of the country, and we have been taking out words of regret rather than making careful observation and acting accordingly. A biologist or a philosophical sociologist rides through a community on a summer vacation tour and attempts to lay down to write an article on how the good old rural American stock is breaking down and at the same time social disorganization is rampant. Based on half-truths and generalizations unsupported by careful and precise observation, much of this literature is not worth reading.

Research in subgroup action—In the field of subgroup action, the best approach is again through the stating of a number of questions. How do groups influence each other, and what conditions lie at the basis of groups and group action? Does not group prosper at the expense of another? How many groups or institutions can be successful in a community of a particular type? How many and what kind of groups should exist in the village-farming community with a population of one thousand? Perhaps it is well to point out specifically a project for research in this line.

Select a community with a village of perhaps five hundred people at the center. A detailed survey of the institutions, activities of the institutions, the

neighborhoods, and the neighborhood activities, the educational accomplishments of the families, and other details that have been mentioned previously should first be completed. On the basis of this analysis make a study of the influence of these various groups upon the whole group, the community. How do the activities of the smaller groups determine the activities and accomplishments of the larger groups? If a community contains many rather active neighborhood groups, does that mean that a central organization in the community will be stronger, or less efficient?

Further questions are suggested here. Does a successful church, or successful churches, make for a successful school? Do a large number of small group organizations make a law-abiding community? Does a high educational standard mean a high plane of political activity? How do political struggles within a community influence the groups and organizations that are not political? Can we have a wholesome, progressive, community organization without religious co-operation? A specific discussion will clarify the implications in these questions. About a year and a half ago a curious controversy with which I have had contacts began a conflict over political efforts which has been carried into the courts and is not yet settled. The churches will not co-operate, and the latest development is a struggle within one of the churches. The people are pessimistic and will not yet forward any effort for community development. What are the causes and what are the relations of one group here to another? It may be of interest to know that one ladies' club has remained intact and proceeded with its work throughout the whole struggle. Our problem, though, is why?

The study of influences which determine intergroup action, and, indeed, intra-group action, is well illustrated by this community. It is a farming community with a village of 150. Some years ago many of the hill farms round about were deserted. In one season the Schweinens moved onto these farms, and in another season, the Pines. The village is almost entirely made up of the old American stock. In the two decades previous to 1900 the village decreased about seventy-five in population, but almost regained it in the last five years. In the last few decades when manufacturing activities of the village have disappeared. Do these elements in the population change constitute the basis for the group actions of that community? I do not know. Only research into conditions and consequences can answer.

DISCUSSION

It was mentioned at the beginning that the development of method would come as a consequence of the research, but there are two principles that should be emphasized at this time. We must never our dependence on philosophy and biology and search diligently for facts in our own field, and become objective in our studies. The rural sociologist must be detached, and determined to confine himself to the collection of social facts. His way being, in a few cases, the biologist to his assistance in the explanation of certain particular facts, but his

business is not to gather biological facts from the original investigation of others and on that basis theorize. Indeed, he is scientific and in grave danger of becoming a handmaiden to his own mistakes when he adopts on borrowing the terminology—such as ecology, social organisms, etc.—from other sciences. If we discover the facts of group life we can name our findings by creating a new terminology. The borrowing of ideas and terminology is like the behavior of the cuckoo, which lays its eggs in the nests of other birds to save itself from the work of hatching. Even though the general sociologists protest, the rural pest departs from this course if their suggestions are to become of scientific and of working value. Further, as a practical pragmatist, we must say claim to the collection of social facts if we expect to appeal to the directors of experimental stations through whom the Purcell funds are coming in our field.

The second of these principles, the necessity for objectivity, also needs emphasis. Psychology often is illustrative. A few years ago the workers in this matter were at the same point at which we are today—they were confronted with the question of choosing objective methods and experimentation or maintaining subjective hypotheses and theories. They chose the objective, and have advanced. Even the disputed field of interest is gradually yielding to clarification under objective observation. Biophysical concepts and terminology no more have their place with the rural ecologist than with the psychologist, and our progress depends upon our extracting ourselves from such headstamps. We must and can study the external causes of the groups. I shall be specific. The terms "interest" and "desire" are subjective, they cannot belong to the group; we cannot study them as group phenomena—starting as phenomena of the individual induced by membership in the group—and avoid speculation. Further, we talk glibly about group attitude, but such talk is meaningless. Is there such a thing as group attitude or group feeling? If so, where and what is it? The definition of a community which designates it as a geographic unit with a center around which are grouped the concrete interests is very loose. The use of the term "interest" makes for lack of accuracy and precision. There is, in a recently published bulletin, a statement like this: "The frequency with which meetings occur and the opportunity for informal gatherings give the members of the group a vigorous type of group consciousness."¹ How do we know what group consciousness is? The fact that we do not know what consciousness is makes it impossible to know what we are talking about when we speak of group consciousness.

We can study group action and group products, we can study objectively the methods of action by which the groups arrive at these products. With regard to the reality or the morality of the consciousness, of the attitude, or of the group spirit I am not concerned. We can observe the actions of the groups, of the members of the groups, the conditions surrounding the groups at the time of their specific action, but we cannot know that there was a certain sub-

¹ Morgan and Howell, *Real Population Group*.

jective something about which we know nothing. I shall take one example to explain what I mean. Here is a certain community in which the group is very successful, measured by the common impression of the people in the community and by the fact that it has an extremely large attendance at the meetings, and is carrying on a community program. Does this mean that there is a good community feeling developed, or that such a thing as a community consciousness has resulted? I do not know. These are members of that group who will not speak to each other outside the hall. We can study the activities of that group and their behavior in external affairs, but we must omit all the subjective terminology and inferred subjective conclusions if we are to be accurate.

In the foregoing I have outlined no specific methods, but only suggestions in two lines of greatly needed research, the static and the dynamic in group organization and group action. The methods of approach suggested emphasize the necessity of the objective approach to the study of the activities of groups. I realize that in such studies we shall necessarily challenge the present terminology and conclusions of general sociology, but advancement depends on fearless searching. However, by the finding of new truths and by the elimination of the false we can make progress in our studies and bring about the rational direction of evolution in our rural communities.

DISCUSSION

C. R. BROWN, *Michigan State College*

In general I am in agreement with the point of view presented in Professor Milvin's paper. His distinction between the group and the community is needed although it is distinct which play a predominant part in creating some community life. The study of group history and structure is valuable, and will perhaps aid in what the community is, but it will not tell us what the community does. In order to find out what a community does it is necessary to study it as a complete unit. The study of a definable part will suffice. This statement, of course, emphasizes the value of the dynamic, or of group action, concerning which few research studies have yet been made. If, through the co-operation of members, teachers, or other community leaders a detailed record of all meetings other than church or fraternal meetings as a community should be kept for a period of one year or longer a basis would be available for much valuable correlation and analysis. It is through research work of this kind that I believe many questions raised in Professor Milvin's paper can be answered. If complete records of meetings in several communities were available it would be possible not only to judge the relative places of institutions and organizations in a community, but also the contributions each may make to community-building. If such research studies are made, the type of communities begun by Mr. Fry and by Mr. Farnes may be harmonized, and eventually a relatively complete diagnosis of the community achieved.

As rural sociologists we face one question of singular significance in group organization: What is the relationship between the number of people in a community

and the type of service—be it manufacturing, medical, educational, or religious—which the community are asked to bear? Small communities do not have certain types of stores or medical services, for example, not because they do not need them or want them, but because they cannot afford to have them. Thus, after this misunderstanding is corrected, we have a somewhat equally significant problem—the problem of determining what constitutes adequacy of services in the different lines.

Regarding method, I am heartily in agreement with Professor Merton when he states that rural sociologists must strive to get objective results in their studies. I do not, however, believe, as Professor Merton seems, that the rural sociologist is in danger when he borrows terminology from other sciences. It seems to me that the criterion for choosing a term must be its efficacy in research work, regardless of whether it has been used in another science or not. In fact, academically it may be decidedly advantageous to use a borrowed term when its connotation is quite familiar to everyone. We now hesitate to use a mathematical concept as a sociological term because it has been used in other sciences. As I see it the greatest need, so far as method in rural sociology is concerned, is to get a clear and more accurate definition of the terms which are now in common use. For example, a great deal of confusion exists in the minds of people regarding the distinction between neighborhood and community. A concept in rural sociology like neighborhood, community, or neighborhood tends to mean essentially the same thing as *Abteilung* as it does in *Wirtschaft*, the same thing in New York as in Oregon. Until rural sociologists consciously define their terms and concepts so that they have a universal meaning it is not likely that rural sociology in America can make the continued and definite progress which could be achieved if we would work out our concepts and terms carefully and then adhere to them until better ones are found.

DISCUSSION

J. H. KALE, *Department of Geography*

This paper naturally divides into three parts—objects, fields, and methods for research in group communities.

1. *Objects*.—An attempt at distinction between "scientific" and "practical" easily leads to difficulty. Truly scientific research is said to be general, and research, to be treated in practice, must be scientific.

2. *Fields*.—Classification of groups as static and dynamic leaves a number of considerations out of account. Statically speaking, few, if any, groups can be considered as static. It is probable that such possible classifications as the following may prove helpful in dividing fields for research: locality and street groups, primary and secondary groups, temporary and relatively permanent groups, informal and highly organized or institutionalized groups. Functions and periods are common to all groups and may become a further division of territory for study purposes. It is certainly true that emphasis upon the present phase is useful and that such study must extend over periods of time. To be most productive, however, a study of processes must be undertaken with the structural background thoroughly understood and closely correlated with it.

3. *Methods*.—After all it is methods in which time is much interest at the present time. It is doubtful whether terminology and methodology can be completely standardized by committee meetings. Distinctions have practical use. It is

doubtful, too, whether good facts will be done by studying and borrowing from other sciences, provided, of course, the methods borrowed shall be used as means, sharp tools for work, rather than ends or goals in themselves.

Six methods of group research may be simply listed: (a) The bare map, with its various comparative combinations to help reveal geography and structural relationships. (b) The chart and its accompanying tabulations for statistical analysis of structure and change, as far as quantitative measurements and movements. (c) The case record or life-history of the group. Generalizations will not do. Good research must get down to cases. The legal and the medical world recognize this. (d) The document, such as local histories, minutes of group meetings, biographies, journals or open letters. (e) The interview as life-story of group members or non-members by means of personal and group interaction. (f) The story. There is scarcely far weighing all evidence in the light of the local situation. The field worker's diary may serve as an available case study as the process of reflection and diagnosis.

A REPORT ON RESEARCH IN RURAL SOCIOLOGY AT THE UNIVERSITY OF MINNESOTA

CHAS. E. LINDBERGH, UNIVERSITY OF MINNESOTA

This report contains two projects in rural sociology conducted at the University of Minnesota. One, a study, now completed, of farmers' market attitudes, and the other, of rural living in Minnesota.¹ In both of these studies allowance is made for the geographic, natural, and cultural environments of the farmers. Samples are taken from the Red River Valley small-grain area, the cut-over area, the potato area, the corn belt, the dairy belt, and the truck-and-milk-producing areas near the large cities. The first study included 345 farmers, divided into samples of about forty from each of nine communities, and the second included larger samples from each of seven areas.

The data for the study of farmers' market attitudes consisted of attitudes of farmers on certain economic questions, correlated with an analysis of their surroundings in terms of occupation, geographic location, and social contacts. In addition, each man was asked for his own explanation of his attitudes, and these were checked by reference to a local leader, using the method which Mr. E. C. Lindbergh has called "participant observation." These data were analyzed in an attempt to bring out the following:

1. The content, type, and quality of information or facts which the farmers had on marketing, co-operation, and allied economic subjects.

¹ Both of these studies were made in co-operation with the Division of Agricultural Economics at Minnesota, and half of the cost of the first one was borne by Dr. C. J. Oulph's department at Washington.

2. The reasons why farmers had this information, and reasons for quantitative and qualitative variations between farmers and between communities.

3. The amount, type, and quality of attitudes which the farmers had toward marketing institutions and problems and allied economic subjects.

4. The correlation of attitudes with information and the sources of information.

5. The correlation of attitudes with participation in co-operatives, with the farming and home incomes, and with all the economic and social factors.

A few of the more general conclusions drawn from this study are these:

1. Farmers in each community vary in their attitudes toward the same phenomenon. There seems to be a continuous distribution of attitudes, similar to the theories of biological variation. An illustration is the attitude regarding "fair price." Forty-two per cent favored a supply-and-demand price, while 45 per cent wished for cost of production, and 16 per cent had no idea on the subject, 3 per cent had two attitudes. The sample had as spread here, so that more of them with a supply-and-demand concept were included than would normally be expected.

2. Communities, as well as individuals, vary in attitudes toward the same concept. The percentages favoring supply and demand as a regulator of "fair price" were as follows for the same communities: 43, 50, 45, 43, 40, 39, 33, 17, and 25. Average, 45 per cent. Most of these variations between communities were found to correlate with various environmental controls.

3. Social life in the various communities is founded upon these biological and environmental differences. Rural engineers must take this fact into consideration.

4. Different types of behavior were attributed to the same motive. Some farmers became stronger co-operators because dealers offered them a premium for delivery, while others turned against the associations for the same reasons.

5. Identical behavior arose because of different motives. Some farmers co-operated to improve their products, and others for such reasons as creating a monopoly, etc.

6. An important factor in their attitude and behavior variation is what Professor Bernard calls the psychosocial environment. This environment operates through the Gestalt, or structure of previous experience and thinking. National groups, such as Danes, Germans, Poles, Swedes, Norwegians, and Yiddish, so-called, have different traditions, customs, and beliefs which are powerful factors in guiding new behavior patterns. The same principle applies to different types of farming and to the various communities within each type. It also seems to operate in individual variations within the communities, causing greater differences than ordinarily would be expected, taking biological theory into consideration. Co-operative experience is an example of this. It correlated with a number of these individual and community variations.

7. Contrary to some theories, farmers were found to think and behave according to the same social principles as other people. The only important vari-

able is the occupational environment with its accompanying *Gestalt*, or apprehensive mass of thinking.

8. Some of the heuristical lines of rural thinking which apply to the rural and subrural groups are: (a) from particular phenomena to general principles, (b) from simple analogy, (c) from correlation to causation; (d) from developed class-consciousness or occupational conditions; (e) by vitalistic interpretations, (f) by the constant use of maxims which are not proved, but generally accepted. Examples of these maxims are the statements that "the farmer is the only producer," and that "all taxes ultimately fall on the farmer."

9. The common belief that farmers are individualists is a fallacy. The foundation of true individualism is the ability to make the majority of one's judgments upon the merits of a question. In the very least, this type of individualism can be attributed only to 10 to 20 per cent. of the farmers—the proportions varying with the communities. The questions involved were those falling within the range of the farmer's behavior such as their attitudes on everyday economic questions. We have called farmers individualists because we did not understand their behavior and so ascribed forces. The business cycle and local traditions formed upon their experience and the way they live are the most important factors in rural behavior. The statement that farmers are individualists is an explanation rather than an explanation of their behavior. A more probable explanation is yet to be achieved by the application of social theory and proper statistical measures to rural situations.

The second study—that of rural living—deals primarily with the use of the farm family's money-income and energy for the period August, 1914, to August, 1915. However, a section of the schedule covered the farmers' attitudes on a number of important problems connected with living. These are:

1. The farmer's attitude toward taxes and cities. Will he allow the success of rural population to migrate freely to the cities, or will he keep all his children on the farm and, as a result, lower the average productivity and consumption levels of the farmers of the future?

2. The farmer's attitude toward size of family and size of family. Will the farm continue to furnish a large population surplus? Will the farmer sacrifice size of family to living, or living to size of family? Will the population of the future be regulated by positive or preventive checks?

3. The farmer's attitude toward all kinds of extension work and the agricultural colleges. Will he support and follow those public agencies promoting improved farming and living? What are the proper psychological methods of approach by these public agencies?

4. The attitudes of farm women toward these problems are as significant as those of the farmer himself. Previous studies of the attitudes of farm women have violated the principle of sampling and have not studied these attitudes in relation to their environment. As such they live most of their significance for problems of social control.

One point I wish to make clear concerning this project is that it is not a "cost of living" study. The end result we wish to achieve is to improve the quality of rural living in Minnesota. This depends upon three variables: cash input, family time-and-energy input, and individual efficiency and judgment. The quality of living as an output is the result of the inputs of family energy and money times efficiency. Cost of living is a study of output, and does not analyze the input variables, family time and judgment, which are two of the chief causes of variation in quality. In addition, the cost-of-living studies have attempted to reduce farm supplies and time of the household to a urban basis, which is an impossibility. The Minnesota study is handling this problem by measuring each of these three variables separately and searching for causes of variation in each. It is hoped that by such an analysis the proper steps to improve the quality of rural living can be determined.

REPORT OF THE MEETING OF THE SECTION ON THE FAMILY

Mrs. W. F. Sumner, Chairman

The Section on the Family held its first meeting in Chicago December 19, 1944. The paper, "Social Influences Affecting Family Life," by Professor Robert B. Graves, read at that time was published in the *American Journal of Sociology* for September, 1945. One session was again held this year in New York, December 29, 1945.

As the paper on "A Discussion of Some of the Problems in the Use of Case Studies of the Family for Research Purposes," by Virginia F. Robinson, was published in the February number of *The Family*, and the papers on "The Study of the Family as a Study of Interacting Personalities," by Ernest W. Burgess, and "The Effect of an Unsuccessful Mother-Daughter Relationship upon the Development of a Personality," by Joseph Taft, were published in the March number of *The Family*, only an abstract of these papers is given here.

A DISCUSSION OF SOME OF THE PROBLEMS INVOLVED IN THE USE OF CASE STUDIES OF THE FAMILY FOR RESEARCH PURPOSES

This paper describes briefly a new concept of the family described by Mr. Burgess' phrase, "a study of interacting personalities." This concept places the study of the family in the field of social psychology.

The paper is an attempt to define the problem and analyze the difficulties of research in this field.

Some material is already available in modern fiction and biography and in the case records of social agencies. The latter are confidential and must therefore receive very guarded treatment. They represent also a disadvantaged group of families.

The problem of securing case histories from advantaged families centers around the questions of securing material and securing data. Individuals with adjustment problems will go a role gladly supply family histories, but this process usually sets up a treatment relationship between investigator and subject which the investigator is not equipped to carry through to the subject's advantage.

It would seem, then, for research investigators who are not equipped to

genuine responsibility for treatment to stem clear of individuals with serious adjustment problems and to confine their efforts to stimulating in well-adjusted individuals an interest in applying histories. The modern movement for better parenthood is developing in many parents an analytical attitude towards their relations with their children which may well serve as a starting-point for an interest in keeping a family history.

THE STUDY OF THE FAMILY AS A UNITY OF INTERACTING PERSONALITIES

Although the essential characteristics of the family are found to be everywhere the same, there is a tremendous difference between the modern family and all types of family life in the past. This consists in the detachment to the city of the small family of father, mother, and children from the influence of the wider kinship group. The modern urban family also exhibits a greater variety of patterns, as by size, income, and types of personal relation between husband and wife. As compared with previous forms of the family its unity, therefore, is less determined by the norms, and more by the interaction of its members. In this interaction its members develop a conception of family life which, recognized and supported by the community, constitutes its institutional character. The assumption for further sociological study is that the family as a reality arises not in the biological nature of the individuals which compose it, but in the conceptions which the family and its members have of it and of their roles as husbands and wives, parents and children.

THE EFFECT OF AN UNSATISFACTORY MOTHER-DAUGHTER RELATIONSHIP UPON THE DEVELOPMENT OF A PERSONALITY

JAMES KURT

Fifteen years ago and more George Herbert Mead was teaching his students in social psychology that the conscious self arises as a result of its own social responses and that it continues to exist as a social process, an index of its changing social relationships.

The purpose of this paper is to make real some of the difficulties which confront one who is interested in understanding personality in action from the point of view of possible modifications—or shall we say, case treatment—and to suggest some of the subtleties of material in which we quickly become involved when we try to make concrete our theories about the social nature of the self. The vehicle chosen for the discussion is the account of an attempt to interpret the personality of a particular person. Mary, an adolescent girl who presented a behavior problem and a personality defect.¹

¹ The detailed case study has been omitted from this abstract.

Now we have a girl in early adolescence who stands out in her family as different, as difficult, as unloving and unlovable. The parents have a constant struggle to maintain toward her the same loving attitude they have for the other children. They are put on the defensive by her constant demands, her watchful care of herself, her determination to have her own needs gratified at all costs, her jealous measuring of what the brothers and sister receive. The mother, in fleeting moments of insight, will admit that she cannot love Mary as she does the rest, but she quickly adds, "I do mean for her than any of the others." There is no doubt that Mary, by her behavior, commands almost as much automatic attention as all the rest put together.

The question which now arises is how was such a personality as this evolved? What were the social relationships which determined such a lack of response, such a turning away from persons, such a condemnation upon the ego, combined with failure to develop real ego power and a more acceptable ego ideal? We surely do not believe that such personality organization as this is simply born with the individual. It cannot be if we really mean what we say when we talk about the self as arising in a social situation.

If we wish to understand Mary, then, we have to go back to the nature of the situation in which her first passages of response were laid down. There seems to be no period of life which we have so completely discounted as the first three years, particularly the first year, in our assumptions that nothing happens then which matters except possibly regarding physical health. Certainly we seldom think of it as offering moral attitudes or the type of personality appearing later, and even when we admit theoretically that this period has a determining influence, we feel partly compelled to fill it in with any concrete detail.

However foolish it may seem, however imprecise we may be for lack of material, and however confused in regarding it, it seems to me we have to face the fact that to every human being the first vastly important outside object is the mother's breast, and that the particular kind of nursing experience a baby has is bound to affect his relation to the mother and thereby to all who come after her. Next in importance to satisfying of hunger come the respiratory functions and all the possibilities they afford of sensory pain and pleasure, of concentration of the baby's interest on himself, of triumph of power and control, of experiences of failure, shame, and inferiority, of varying kinds of contacts with father and mother in the process of learning to socialized habits.

If the baby finds the feeding process lacking in joy-giving qualities, what is there left upon which his interest may focus except his own activities of urination and defecation? These have for him immediate relation to a social object. They concentrate attention upon functions which do not so easily transfer the interest of the child to mother or father. The fact that they become the center of attention for parents because of the physical care involved and the anxiety to train the baby early to good toilet habits may only add to the child's resistance to parents or absorption in himself of great tact and

women are not used in this interlocking with these important sources of pleasure and power. Certainly in Mary's case, where every bodily movement was a contest between herself and her parents, associated with determined resistance, final defeat and pain on her part, and painful creation on their's, there were few possibilities for any positive or constructive relationships through this

One can hardly doubt that the first four years of life, deprived of normal food satisfactions and characterized by a mixture of parents, on the one side of training in toilet habits, which was almost hostile, had a determining effect upon the character of the child subjected to such a social experience from birth.

While one would not for a moment assume that we have all the data or that what we have is entirely reliable, it is nevertheless interesting to derive some of the possible consequences between Mary's personality as it is now showing itself and her early experience. One can see, in the failure to find satisfaction in food and in the mother's inability to respond positively to the nursing situation, a source of Mary's estrangement from people, her lack of tenderness, her inability to trust herself to another person, her unusual lack of social sensitivity and responsiveness. Why she did not find in the father a secondary love object is more difficult to see because we have not sufficient data, but one might venture a guess that the child of man was not very happy or suited to give assurance to a sick baby, since he was out of a job, disgraced, and subject to reproach from his wife. Moreover, it is not likely that he found much, saying Mary and his assurance any more a source of pleasure than the mother did. The fact that Mary at the present time does not seem to turn to her father to any extent is possibly accounted for by her lack of feeling charm and levity which might cause him to smile her out for attention and the fact that he is less important in the family line-up than the mother, so less desirable in Mary's eyes.

The concentration of attention on her own bodily functions rather than on social objects might account for the fact that Mary's personality has been organized about her own ego, but it is not so easy to see why, with all her intensity of ego drive and her quite good ability, Mary has not developed interests and techniques and acquired control over outside objects which would gratify her hunger for personal recognition and power. She seems capable of considerable achievement, why are all her activities so feeble, so unorganized? Why has she not set up on some of herself which is more in line with social standards? Why must she collect things, acquire possessions just for the sake of getting them, why does she gain no satisfaction in using them, in reconstructing or creating?

Would it be too far-fetched to see a parallel to the present use of her energy in the positive nature of her adolescent expenditures with devotion and toilet training? We have to remember how much of her craving for satisfaction must have sought outlet through that channel, since the food interest was

blocked, and how early competition and the envious displaced her of freedom with regard to her own functions. Interest, instead of being divided, as with many children, between process and product, was concentrated on retention of all costs and resistance to the parent's will. She never co-operated with the mother in her own training, never got compensation for giving up infantile privileges by the sense of power in self-control and the feeling of achievement which comes from pleasing the mother. There seems to be in these circumstances the possibility of an injury to the ego development corresponding to the crippling on the side of social response, which has been reinforced all through her young life by the lack of affection from parents, by her unequalled rivalry with the better-loved brothers and sisters, by her lack of physical strength and beauty, by the unobtainable ideas of her personality which are held before her constantly by the other members of the family, and by her lack of standing and importance in the home.

That the outlook for the future is good, as far as reorganizing Mary's personality is concerned, one would certainly hesitate to say. On the basis of our present knowledge and staff one would be justified in doubting whether Mary will ever be anything but unloving and unlovable. Is there any way to re-educate completely the old which has been built up slowly by its negative response to social situations, by its resistance and counterattacks and rejection?

From such a picture as this one can only turn to the constructive possibilities presented in parents who whose keeping is given that first social situation and the response out of which the personality may receive its determining organization.

It is for science, social science, to uncover enough richness of detail, enough surmise of misperceptions of these brothers unnoted and unrecorded facts of misery, to be able to put into the hands of intelligent, conscientious parents some knowledge, some techniques, some control over their moribund function, the continuing of the perpetuation of their children.

ANNUAL REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON SOCIAL ABSTRACTS

During the past year your committee has considered the question of the principles that should be considered in the scientific classification of the periodical literature of sociology. This report is mainly one of progress, owing to the fact that your committee finds it necessary to await action by the committee on social sciences abstracts of the Social Science Research Council. The latter committee has on hand a plan to establish a journal of social science abstracts which would include abstracts of sociological literature. It is hoped that during the coming year this project may be definitely undertaken, and in this event your committee will be in a position to carry out some of its own plans for the classification of the literature of sociology.

Respectfully submitted,

J. STEVENS CHAPIN, Chairman

REPORT OF THE PROPOSED ENCYCLOPEDIA OF THE SOCIAL SCIENCES

APPOINTMENT OF COMMITTEE

At the Christmas meeting, 1903, of the American Sociological Society, a memorandum was adopted including the following paragraph.

It is significant that scholars in various branches of social science feel the need of an authoritative summary of results in related fields. It is timely that social investigators undertake an inventory of their collective work when the world is asking for general material with which to build social economy and government. It is encouraging that social scientists perceive the necessity of dealing more accurately their special problems. This system may obsolesce former progress in the science of man, as the French Encyclopedia, by consolidating the best information of its day, turned men's thought to more careful study of the world of nature. The social sciences have outgrown the stage of schools of philosophy. They are now ready to begin organizing many warring lines of knowledge into a coherent body of principles.

The Sociological Society appointed a committee of three to confer with representatives of other groups. At the Christmas meeting in 1903, or early in 1904, similar committees were appointed by the American Economic Association, the Anthropological Society, and the American Biological Association. A little later the committee of the Political Association was constituted, and representatives were appointed by the American Association of Social Workers. During the year 1904 representatives of the Political Science Association and of the American Historical Association were invited to join the group, and in November, 1905, an official representative was appointed by the American Historical Association.

The first joint meeting of all three representatives was held in February 16, 1904. John H. Logsd, of Rutgers College, representing the American Political Science Association, and Charles J. H. Hays and Harry E. Barnes were present as individuals and were asked to speak for the intercom. There were also present as individuals, no special invitation, Harry W. Laddie and Alvin Johnson.

Several meetings of the joint committee were held during 1904 and 1905. At these meetings Mr. Guy Stewart Paul represented the American Historical Association, and Mr. John A. Palfie, the American Political Science Association. All of the other associations were represented by their specially chosen committees. In the spring of 1905 the joint committee decided to appoint an executive committee to push forward the project and Edwin R. A. Seligman of Columbia University was elected chairman of the executive committee.

At the present time the joint committee is composed of the following representatives.

American Economic Association Edwin R. A. Seligman, Columbia University, Edwin F. Gay, Harvard University, Clark Day, Yale University.

American Sociological Society A. A. Goldhamer, New School for Social Research, William F. Ogburn, Columbia University, H. B. Woodson, University of Washington.

American Anthropological Society Franz Boas, Columbia University; A. R. Kroeber, University of California, R. H. Lowie, University of California.

American Statistical Association Mary Van Kleeck, Russell Sage Foundation; R. H. Coates, Dominion Statistics, Canada; William F. Ogburn, Columbia University.

American Association of Social Workers Nora E. Deardoff, William Hooley, Philip Klein.

American Historical Association Carlton J. E. Hayes, Columbia University.

American Political Science Association John A. Finkle, University of Illinois.

The executive committee is composed as follows. Edwin R. A. Seligman, Columbia University, representing the American Economic Association, Clark Wheeler, American Museum of Natural History, representing the American Anthropological Association, A. A. Goldhamer, representing the American Sociological Society, William F. Ogburn, representing the American Statistical Association, Mary Van Kleeck, representing the American Society of Social Workers, Carlton J. E. Hayes, representing the American Historical Association, John A. Finkle, representing the American Political Science Association.

The executive committee held its first meeting in June, 1905. At the last meeting on November 26, 1915, with Messrs. Ogburn and Wheeler in Europe and Mr. Hayes prevented from attending, the executive committee approved the draft of a report submitted by the chairman and instructed him to formulate the conclusions. The present report is therefore made by the executive committee to the joint committee with the understanding that the representatives of each of the affiliated organizations on the joint committee will bring the report to the attention of the respective Associations at the Christmas meetings in 1916.

EDWIN R. A. SELIGMAN, Chairman

REPORT OF COMMITTEE

Your committee has carefully considered the project of an encyclopedia of the social sciences and has come to the following conclusions:

1. If such an encyclopedia is to be undertaken it should cover, or at all events deal with, certain aspects of the following sciences: economics, sociology, anthropology, statistics, political science, history, jurisprudence, psychology, geography, biology, philosophy, ethics, education, comparative physiology,

aesthetics, and religion. It should, in short, include all those sciences which are either primarily social in character and content or which have certain social connotations. A distinction must, however, be made between the social sciences proper, which deal exclusively with social matters, and the other sciences. In the first group would naturally fall economics and sociology. The other group might well be divided into two subordinate classes. One class, such as anthropology, statistics, and political science, is largely, but not wholly, social in character. Accordingly only a part of what is technically termed political science, statistics, or anthropology should be included in any such encyclopedia of the social sciences. The second class is composed of the remaining sciences mentioned, the social implications of which constitute a minor, although still important, part of the sciences in question. They would, accordingly, be represented in the proposed encyclopedia only through special articles or in special ways. History, for instance, would be represented only to the extent that historical episodes or methods were of special significance to the social student. It is, however, precisely the social aspects of history, of jurisprudence, of psychology, of geography, of biology, of anthropology, of ethics, of linguistics, and of aesthetics which have come to the front in recent years, and it is the interrelations of these sciences with the more specific social sciences that it is especially important to emphasize.

1. To the question whether such an encyclopedia is desirable, the answer is an unqualified affirmative. At no time have the interrelations of all these sciences attracted as much interest as at present. It is indeed true that many of the sciences in question are still unknown, or at all events far from complete, and that the encyclopaedia, therefore, must be largely tentative in character. But this is, in our opinion, no reason for refusing to make an attempt to take stock of our present knowledge and to arrange what has actually been achieved. Science is always progressive, no science can at any time ever be considered as more than a first approximation to truth, and each can be gained from a truth, even though tentative, statement of our actual acquaintance with the content of the more specifically social sciences and of the interrelations of all the sciences with social connotations. The time has come, in our opinion, when such a project ought to be undertaken.

2. Is such an encyclopedia feasible? To this again we answer in the affirmative. Although the number of first-class scholars is, in every science, always necessarily limited, we believe that there exist at present an adequate number of competent investigators to justify such a project. Especially is this true if the encyclopedia be representative, not merely of American scholarship, but of Anglo-Saxon scholarship, with representation on the editorial board from the British empire as well as from the United States, and with contributions on special topics from the more distinguished foreign scholars on the European continent and elsewhere. From the point of view of editors and contributors we conclude that such a project is now feasible.

4. For whom should such an encyclopedia be intended? It is our opinion

that there are two classes, least to be considered. In the first place, the encyclopedia would be intended primarily for scholars. The student of any particular science would find in it not only factual and methodological information of value, but would also have his attention called to the relation of his own particular science to the other sciences involved. In the second place, however, the encyclopedia ought to appeal to a much more numerous class which, for lack of a better term, might be called the "intelligence" in the various countries. It ought to be a standard work of reference in every public library and in every important newspaper office, so that the fundamental ideas will gradually percolate down to the wider public. The consequence is that the encyclopedia would have to be free from all scientific jargon and would have to be written in such a way as to appeal to the average intelligence. This would also insure a much wider sale than could otherwise be possible.

3. Shall the encyclopedia be primarily a dictionary, or primarily a handbook, or is necessary in Germany? We have concluded that it ought to be neither the one nor the other, or, rather, that it ought to be both. That is to say, the encyclopedia ought to combine the best characteristics of both the dictionary and the handbook. This means: (a) that the alphabetical method be followed; but (b) that the arrangement be entirely flexible, so as to contain not only very short articles of a few lines or paragraphs, but also longer articles of perhaps fifty or seventy-five pages, which would permit of thoroughgoing and original contributions.

In order, however, to exclude what is best in the ordinary handbook, arrangements should be made for general surveys of each important science, or of the subdivisions of the various sciences, in a series of conclusions which might be published either at the beginning or at the end of the work. A carefully devised index or series of indexes would also facilitate a comprehensive survey of each particular field.

4. Ought biographies to be included? Your committee agrees in the affirmative. The biographies ought to concern not those deceased, but also living, personalities in all of the various sciences or sciences. The length of the biography should be proportioned to the importance of the scholar in question.

5. Ought a bibliography to be included? Your committee believe that every longer article at least should have a good, well-selected bibliography and that, in addition, the final volume ought to contain longer bibliographies under special topics. It is even open to question whether it might not be desirable to provide for annual supplements containing the more important bibliography on each particular subject.

6. What should be the size of the encyclopedia? Your committee has carefully studied all of the important existing encyclopedias. Many of them seem to be inadequate and unsatisfactory. Some of them, especially a few of the recent French encyclopedias, like the Catholic encyclopedia, and the encyclopedia on Great and Roman antiquities, while models of their kind, have nevertheless appeared to be too unmanageable and divided for our purpose.

We believe that the proposed encyclopedia should contain about ten volumes, each volume to contain about 800,000 words. Modern technique has rendered possible, from the point of view both of type and of this paper, something entirely different from the bulky quarto or folio volumes of the past. If we went to choose a 10-point Linotype type to be set without leading, and if we were to have a two-column page approximately $5 \times 7\frac{1}{2}$ inches, including running head, we could have a two-column page of about 1,000 words to a column, or 750 words in a page, which, with about 4,000 pages of a volume of the ordinary magazine or novel size, would contain about 800,000 words. The whole work, consisting of ten volumes, would therefore contain about 8,000,000 words, which, in our opinion, would be adequate, although not excessive, for an enterprise of this kind. At \$25.00 a volume, the cost would accordingly be about \$750,000. Inasmuch as it would take several years to complete, this sum would probably be within the possibilities of the financing purchasers.

9. What time would be required? In our opinion a work of such large proportions would take about five or six years to bring to completion, provided that all the financial and editorial demands were satisfied.

10. What would such an encyclopedia cost? The cost would consist of three elements:—recognition to contributors, editorial salaries, and expenses of manufacture and publication.

a) With reference to contributors, the Committee believes that the pay should be about 15¢ cent a word, i.e., \$150 a column, or \$15 a page. This is approximately what is now paid for similar contributions. It is doubtful that it is as high a rate as the average contributor would be compensated by the knowledge of having a part in so significant an enterprise. At this rate the remuneration to contributors would cost about \$500,000.

b) The editorial salaries are roughly estimated at about \$25,000 a year for six years, or a total of \$150,000.

c) The expenses of manufacture and distribution would be about \$150,000. In other words, the total expenditure would be, with extras, about \$800,000 a million dollars. This we think a conservative estimate.

11. How would the enterprise be financed? From various conversations with the chairman of the Committee we had, we have reason to believe that the expense of manufacture might be underwritten by some large publishing houses, especially if it were possible for the various associations involved, or for outside parties, to guarantee the sale of a certain number of copies. A sale of about 2,000 copies would cover the cost of manufacture and distribution. With reference to the remaining \$650,000, subscribers would naturally have to be sought from individuals or foundations. From similar conversations on the part of the Chairman of the Executive Committee, we believe that it is not entirely unreasonable to think that such financial assistance might be secured. As to this, however, everything would depend upon the way in which the project was worked out.

Taking it all in all, therefore, your committee have come to the con-

chapters which are embodied in the following resolutions, each resolution to be submitted by such association to its respective association.

Resolved, That the report of the Executive Committee on the proposed encyclopedia of the social sciences be accepted and approved.

Resolved, That the Committee of this Association be continued in order further to elaborate the project with a hope of permitting of its ultimate completion.

Resolved, That an appropriation of \$500 be made by this Association for the year 1906 to the Executive Committee for necessary expenses, with the understanding that if the project is finally consummated the sum so advanced by each association be reimbursed out of the editorial expenses.

Resolved, That the committee of this Association be empowered to ascertain how many copies of the proposed encyclopedia might be subscribed by members of this Association at a nominal sum, so as to permit of a guarantee of a certain number of copies to be made by this association.

Respectfully submitted,

The Executive Committee

By EDWIN R. A. SMITH, Chairman

REPORT OF THE PRESIDENT OF THE SOCIAL-SCIENCE RESEARCH COUNCIL FOR THE YEAR 1915

The Social Science Research Council was organized in 1913 by concerted action of national associations interested in social research. This group at first included the American Economic Association, the American Sociological Society, the American Political Science Association, and the American Statistical Association. During the year 1915 the membership of the Council was increased by the addition of representatives from the American Psychological Association, the American Anthropological Association, and the American Historical Association. The membership of the Council is at present as follows.

American Economic Association. W. F. Willcox, Cornell University, Edmund E. Day, University of Michigan; H. L. Ryan, State University of Iowa.

American Psychological Association. Robert S. Woodworth, Columbia University, Robert M. Yerkes, Yale University.

American Economic Association. Enrico Scerif, Northwestern University; John R. Commons, University of Wisconsin, George H. Barlett, Johns Hopkins University.

American Political Science Association. Charles E. Merriam, University of Chicago; Robert T. Crane, University of Michigan; A. B. Hall, University of Wisconsin.

American Sociological Society. F. Stuart Chapin, University of Minnesota; William F. Ogburn, Columbia University, Shelby M. Garrison, Russell Sage Foundation.

American Anthropological Association. Clark Wissler, Yale University, Fay-Cooper Cole, University of Chicago, W. D. Wallis, University of Minnesota.

American Historical Association. Gay S. Ford, University of Minnesota, William E. Dodd, University of Chicago; Arthur M. Schlesinger, Harvard University.

These seven organizations are now brought together for the purpose of promoting the interest of scientific research in the field of social inquiry, particularly in cases where problems involve the cooperation of two or more of the special fields concerned. It is believed that with the seven organizations now united it will be possible to advance the prospects of social science by the study of methods of social research, by consideration of special problems, and by co-ordination of scattered types of inquiry otherwise independent and isolated.

During the year 1915 the Council appointed a special Committee on Problems and Policy for the purpose of considering certain special questions already before the Council, as well as others, and of announcing the general policy to be followed by the Council. The Committee on Problems and Policy laid a

ten-day session at Dartmouth during the summer and considered at length the work of the Council in general and a number of specific problems in particular. As a result of this conference the Council decided to organize a standing committee known as the Problems and Policy Committee, to consist of six members chosen by the Executive Committee for a term of three years. This committee, under the general direction of the Council, will have power to devise and recommend research problems referred to it by the Council, and any other problems as the Committee may see fit to recommend. The committee will uniformly deal with each of the following aspects of the problems considered: (1) the practicability of the problem for scientific investigation; (2) adequateness and appropriateness of the technical plan and budget involved, (3) the selection of the personnel for the supervision of the problem.

The committee will have power to appoint special advisory committees, of ordinarily not more than five, to consider the formulation of a problem, to analyze the problem into parts amenable of scientific treatment, to study the character and scope of the investigations which seem desirable, and to suggest agencies whose co-operation can probably be enlisted in the work. The committee now consists of the following members: Professor A. E. Hall, University of Wisconsin (chairman); Professor Edwin F. Gay, Harvard University; Mr. Shelby M. Harrison, Russell Sage Foundation; Professor Clark Wissler, Yale University; Dr. R. G. Slesobee, The Institute of Sociology; Professor R. S. Woodworth, Columbia University.

The committee recommended, and the Council approved, the setting up of committees carrying on research in the field of alcoholism, in the Negro problem, the study of crime, in the field of agricultural economics, and in certain significant phases of social and industrial relationships.

On the recommendations of the committee, the Council, at its last meeting, also adopted the following general policies in respect to research: (a) Ordinarily it will be the policy of the Council not to undertake investigation directly of other than preliminary studies. (b) Ordinarily the Council should deal only with such problems as involve two or more disciplines. (c) Generally it should be the policy of the Council to move only as a clearing house in matters of research in the social science field.

Furthermore, it was determined by the Council to undertake the gathering of pertinent information concerning research projects, personnel, funds, and endowments available for research. It was indicated that the Council would co-operate with any other agencies concerned or engaged in similar enterprises in overlapping fields.

It is hoped that the administration of the Council's projects and problems will be covered by adequate financial arrangements for the purpose. During the year 1925 a grant was made to the Council for the expenses of general administration by the Russell Sage Foundation, but a new budget is being prepared covering the work of the Council and the Problems Committee which it is hoped may be speedily acted upon in the near future.

During the year 1925 funds were made available to the Council for the purpose of awarding fellowships to advanced students desiring to carry on social research in the field of the social sciences broadly construed. Broadly speaking, these fellowships correspond to those awarded by the National Research Council. Evidence of exceptional ability in research must be presented by each applicant, together with a definite outline of a project giving promise of scientific accomplishments. The terms of the fellowship may range from several months to as much as two years, depending upon the character and requirements of the problem. The work of the fellows is subject to the supervision of the Council's Committee on Fellowships, of which Professor Wesley C. Mitchell is chairman, and Professor F. K. Chapin, of the University of Minnesota, secretary. A substantial fund to cover these fellowships for a period of five years has been set aside by the Laura Spelman Rockefeller Memorial. In the year 1925 the sum of \$40,000 was available for this purpose. For the first meeting of the Council, the *American Journal of Sociology*, LXXX (May, 1925), 712-15.

During the last year the Committee on Human Migration, of which Dean Albert J. Chalmers is chairman, continued the development of its projects. One unit of the plan was undertaken by the National Bureau of Economic Research, under whose general direction Professor Jevons, of the University of Wisconsin, was engaged in the study of the relation of the mechanism of industry to migration. This project was completed during the year 1925-26 and will be completed by July 1, 1926.

The Committee also underwent a structural study of the basic movements in migration in recent times, under the direction of Professor Walter Wilson, of Cornell University. In co-operation with the National Research Council's Committee on Human Migration (of which Professor Jevons is chairman) a comprehensive plan is now being worked out, and it is hoped that the plan may be completed within a short time and its execution vigorously pushed forward. The co-operation of the committees from the two councils offers an unusual example of the possibilities, and also the difficulties, of bringing about successful co-operation between those interested in the social implications of natural sciences and those interested in social sciences.

The Committee on International News and Communication, of which Mr. Walter E. Rogers is chairman, continued the development of its program during the year 1925. An interesting offshoot of the work of this committee is the establishment, in 1925, of an Institute of Current World Events, a foundation which will make possible a detailed study of, and reporting on, current social events in a wide range of nations. This foundation, of which Mr. Rogers is director, will undertake to develop personnel for the purpose of studying questions of news and public opinion in different parts of the world, and of reporting their findings in the United States by means of articles, addresses, and discussions. This project is now just beginning, but is already financed on a scale sufficiently broad and generous to make it possible to test out its possibilities.

While this result was not anticipated when the Council created the Committee, it illustrates the possibilities of indirect development in collateral fields.

The Committee on Indexing and Digesting of the Session Laws of the various states, of which Professor Joseph P. Chamberlain, of Colorado University, is in charge, has continued its activities during the year 1925 and has made substantial progress. An appropriate bill has been carefully drawn, and the whole question will come before the House Judiciary Committee during the coming winter. It is hoped that it will be possible to make progress with the fastening of this very significant project. Through the efforts of the Committee the support of a large number of organizations has been secured, and there is every reason to believe that the work of the committee will be successful in the near future. This project, if carried through, would constitute an achievement of very great significance in the practical study of American legislation.

The Committee on Social-Science Abstracts, of which Professor F. B. Chapin, of the University of Minnesota, is chairman, is still engaged in the development and financing of its plan. The Committee's activities during the year 1925 include:

2. The preparation of sample abstracts of social-science articles drawn from the fields of anthropology, economics, political sciences, and sociology. This material will be published in the form of a directory for distribution among members of the social-science societies in order to ascertain the interest in a possible journal or review of social-science abstracts and to determine what support may be obtained in the form of individual subscriptions for such a publication.

3. Practising contacts have been established with several publishing houses regarding the publication of a journal or review of social-science abstracts as soon as a budget and editorial arrangements can be worked out. With encouragement of some subscriptions and a moderate endorsement the committee believes that a publishing house will be found willing to undertake the publishing of this journal.

4. The Committee has also undertaken to obtain a subscription to establish a journal or review of social-science abstracts.

The Committee on the Survey of Social-Science Agencies, of which Professor Elmer Serber is chairman, has continued its consideration of the plan for a study of social-research agencies, with special reference to the technical methods employed, and with the hope both of developing closer co-ordination of social-research projects and of aiding in the evolution of more scientific approach to social problems. This committee, one of the first organized by the Council, has been reconstituted this year and is prepared to pursue its objectives more effectively.

On the whole, the Council has made substantial progress in 1925, both in the direction of more effective organization and in dealing with specific types of problems. It is the hope of the members of the Council that it may be in-

creasingly useful to students of social science, and that the various constituent organizations and their respective members may find it helpful in the organization and development of technical social research. The Council is in an experimental state, and suggestions for making understandings and methods more valuable to the social sciences or to those interested in the social applications of natural science are welcomed.

Respectfully submitted,

F. SYMONS CLARKE

PROGRAM OF THE TWENTIETH ANNUAL MEETING, NEW YORK, N. Y., DECEMBER 28-31, 1915

Monday, December 28

7:30-11:30 A.M. Section on Social Research. In charge of C. E. Galvin, Western Reserve University

"A Technique for the Measurement and Analysis of Public Opinion." Floyd H.

Alpert, School of Citizenship and Public Affairs, Syracuse University

"The Research Resources of a Typical American City, as Exemplified by the City of Buffalo." Miles Carpenter, University of Buffalo.

"Study of Types of City Churches (Long Case)." H. Paul Douglas, Institute of Social and Religious Research

"Was Immigration Retarded the Expansion of the Native White Population of the United States?" J. M. Gillette, University of North Dakota

"Social Participation in a Rural New England Town." J. I. Hyatt, Connecticut Agricultural College

"The City as a Community." C. C. Marsh, Ohio State University

"The Local Community as a Unit in the Planning of Urban Residential Areas."

Charles A. Perry, Research Department, Russell Sage Foundation

"The Segregation of Population Types in the Kansas City Area." Stuart A. Queen, University of Kansas

"Changes in Occupations and Economic Status of (Seven) Hundreds of American Families During Four Generations." Fannie A. Scoville, University of Minnesota.

"The Study of Social Factors in Community Life." Sarah Bloom Ward, Brown University

"Community, Socialism, and the Country Newspaper: A Study in Newspaper Content." Malcolm M. White, Dartmouth College.

Section on Social Sociology. In charge of Charles S. Lewis, Ohio State University. School of Business Building

"The Teaching of Social Sociology in the Last Great Colleges." Report of the Committee on Teaching. B. A. McCutchen.

"Research Work in Social Sociology." Report of the Committee on Extension. R. A. Fisher.

"The State of Procedure in Social Social Work." J. C. Walker

Dinner: Levy Hall

Section on Sociology of Religion. Herbert W. Stanton, Columbia University, Chairman. "Social Factors in Religion." School of Business Building

"Case Records as Data for Studying the Conditioning of Religious Experiences by Social Factors." Arthur H. Holt, Chicago Theological Seminary.

"The Nature of Religious Research in the Field of Social Science." F. Ernest Johnson, Department of Research and Education, Federal Council of Churches.

11:30 P.M. Section on Rural Sociology.

"Research in Rural Population." Walter Ross, Kansas State Agricultural College

- "Research in Rural Group Organization." Henry L. Nichols, Cornell University.
 1 10-1 10:20. Division on Social Psychology. In charge of Henry S. Sargent, University of Southern California.
 "The Nature of Human Motives." Winthrop Felt, University of Chicago.
 "The Problem of Personality Study in the Urban Movement." W. L. Thomas, New School of Social Research.
 "Social Distances and Social Ranges." Henry S. Sargent.
 "A Social Philosophy of City Life." Nicholas J. Spillane, Yale University.
 1 10-7 30:20. Section on Community Organization in session with the National Community Center Association.
 "The Place of Forum and Group Education in Community Organization." Discussion. George W. Coleman, Open Forum National Council; Everett Dean Martin, People's Institute and Cooper Union Forum; Robert Kishler Rhy, The League for Political Education.
 2 10-7 30. Joint session for presentation of papers with the American Statistical Association. Franklin H. Giddings, Columbia University, presiding. "The Concept of Function in Sociology." Robert E. Park, American Sociological Society. "The Place of Statistics in Contemporary Thinking." Robert S. Chaddock, American Statistical Association.
 1 10-8 10. Reception by the President, Columbia University, and Mrs. Butler.

Tuesday, December 24

- 1 10-10. Morning of consultation of the Society.
 10 10-12 10:15. Division on Social Biology. In charge of Edward G. Taylor, University of Iowa.
 "The Biological and Sociological Processes." E. H. Sutherland, University of Illinois.
 "Evolution of the City." Harold H. Johnson, University of Pittsburgh.
 "Report of Research."
 "Some Effects of Social Selection on the American Negro." Winifred J. Hankins, Columbia University.
 "The Divider in Fossilized Reactions: An Urban Type." Harvey W. Zerkow, Ohio Wesleyan University.
 "Some Jewish Types of Personality." Louis Wirth, Chicago.
 12 10-7 30. Session on the Teaching of the Social Sciences in the Schools. "An Experimental Meeting on the Methods Teaching of Social Science." In charge of Russell Shaw, Bryn Mawr College.
 "Socialized Sociology in Large Classes." E. A. Ross, University of Wisconsin.
 "Socialism in the Family." In charge of Mrs. William E. Deming, Chicago.
 "The Study of the Family as a Unity of Interacting Phenomena." E. W. Burgess, University of Chicago.
 "The Effect of an Unstable Situation-Response Relationship upon the Development of a Personality." Jessie Taft, Bureau for Child Study, Philadelphia.
 "A Discussion of Some of the Problems Involved in the Use of Case Studies of the Family for Research Purposes." Virginia F. Hollman, Philadelphia School of Social and Health Work.
 Section on Community Organization in session with the National Community

Center Association. "The Sociology of the Gang and Mutual Community Groups."

"A Study of 2112 Gangs in Chicago" Frederic M. Thrasher, *Black Wesleyan University*.

"Where Community Begins" Miss V. K. Haldenrich, *Greenwich House, New York*. Diagrams. S. John Wilson, *Union Settlement*; Alfred J. Kennedy, *National Federation of Settlements*, Henry Beach, *Union Theological Seminary*; Mark McCloskey, *Hydrex Guild*.

30-31 10 P.M. Joint Session with the American Political Science Association. A. R. Fulton, *Western Reserve University*, presiding. "Economic Aspects of Metropolitan Planning" Charles A. Reed, *Training School for Public Service*.

"Community Participation in City and Regional Planning" Shelby M. Harrison, *Russell Sage Foundation*.

"The Natural Areas of the City" Harvey W. Zandvoort, *Ohio Wesleyan University*.

30 P.M. Division on Communication. *McGill-Edgewood*.

"An International News Organization" Walter S. Roper.

"The Status of Research on International Propaganda and Opinion" Harold D. Lasswell.

Wednesday, December 30

10 A.M. Business meeting of the Society, to hear reports of committees.

10-12-12 1230 A.M. Session on Rural Sociology. In charge of Charles H. Lively, *Ohio*.

"Research in Rural Social Control" L. L. Bernard, *School of Business, Boston*.

A Program in Rural Sociology."

Report of the Committee on Research. C. C. Taylor.

Session on Educational Sociology. In charge of David Swanson, *Columbia University*.

"Educational Aspects of Research in Research Foundation of Sociological and Social Psychology Contributions." A symposium of findings, organized by Daniel H. Katz, *Columbia University*.

"Current Status Being Presented in the Field of Educational Sociology." A symposium organized by C. C. Taylor, *Ohio Wesleyan University*.

Session on the Sociology of Religion. In charge of Josiah Mann, *First Presbyterian Church, Rochester, N.Y.*

"Religious Factors in City Life"

"The Place of Religion in the Community Survey." Thomas John Jones, *Philip-Straus Fund*.

"Data Needed for Studying the Social Influence of Religious Institutions." Part I, H. Paul Douglas, *Institute of Social and Religious Research*; Part II, Arthur L. Swift, *Union Theological Seminary*.

Session on Community Organization in session with the National Community Center Association.

"Factors in the Stimulative and Organization of Communities."

"Principles of Organization in Community Councils." J. M. Montgomery, *The Co-operative Education Association of Virginia*.

"Community Analysis and Survey" Aubrey W. Williams, Wisconsin Center for Social Work.

"Reformers Legislation for Excessives" J. W. Frost, Playger and Reformers Association of America.

"School Centers and the Community" Miss G. Merrill, Chicago; Eugene H. Gilmer, New York; Mrs. Betty Hensley, Brooklyn.

10 P.M. Session on the Sociology of Religion

"The Social Aspects of Theological Education" In charge of Jerome Davis, Yale University

"What Is Being Done?" Arthur E. Holt, Chicago Theological Seminary

"What Ought to Be Done?" John Napier Holmes, Community Church, New York City

"How It Can Be Done" William Adams Brown, Union Theological Seminary

Session on Educational Sociology: A number of short talks on the topic, "What of the Future of Educational Sociology?"

10-5 P.M. Division on Statistical Sociology: In charge of F. Stuart Chapin, University of Minnesota. McMillan Auditorium, Columbia University

"A Re-examination of the Term 'City' in Terms of Density of Population" Walter F. Willcox, Cornell University

"American City Birth Rates" H. B. Woodman, University of Washington

"Economic Factors in the Determination of the Size of American Cities" C. E. Gellies, Western Reserve University.

"The Urban Expectation of Life to come on" Russell Hart, Bryn Mawr College

"Population Mobility and Community Organization" L. E. Bowman, Columbia University

"Maladjustment of Youth in Relation to Density of Population" M. C. Elmer, University of Minnesota

"The Statistical Relationship between Population and the City Form" E. F. Goodrich, Regional Plan Committee, U.S. Department led by J. M. Gillies, University of North Dakota, and Frank A. Bean, Columbia University

10 P.M. Annual Dinner of the American Sociological Society: Speakers, Franklin H. Giddings, Charles H. Cooley, Edward A. Ross.

THURSDAY, DECEMBER 31

10 A.M. Annual Business Meeting of the American Sociological Society

10-12 12-5 P.M. Division on Human Ecology: In charge of Redford D. McKim, University of Washington

"The Scope of Human Ecology" Redford D. McKim

"The Size of the Metropolitan Community" Herman S. B. Ellis, University of Minnesota

"The Distribution of Commercialized Vices in the City" Walter C. Ruchman, Vanderbilt University

THE AMERICAN SOCIOLOGICAL SOCIETY

ANNUAL REPORT OF THE SECRETARY FOR THE FISCAL YEAR DECEMBER 1, 1924 TO NOVEMBER 30, 1925

Membership Statement

Last year the total membership of the Society was 1,521; this year it is 1,616, a loss of 707 members.

Membership in 1924	1,521
Members dropping	37
Members dropped	200
Members deceased	5

Members receiving

as officers	5
exchange	8
paid	600
New members	101

Total members for 1925 1,616

The loss in membership is due in part to a less vigorous prosecution of the membership campaign this year as compared with former years.

Life Members

The life members of the Society now include the following persons: Ernest W. Burgess, Jeanne Davis, Thomas D. Elyot, Bertha E. Edwards, Elizabeth Fane, Helen M. Fisher, Miss Richard Ford, J. C. Harper, W. Clinton Hoffman, Louis J. Hopkins, Bertha A. Irving, Shige Kusama, Samuel McC. Lindsay, Maud Leiber, Christine Lefevre, Jane E. Newell, Jessica Rivera Quijano, George H. Rowson, Frederic Seidman, Yoko Toda, Arthur J. Todd, W. Russell Tylor, T. C. Wang, Matten Weitzer, L. D. Weyand, James O. Wheeler, Frederic G. Young.

The Work of the Society

In 1925 the Society had representation on five national organizations: the Social Science Research Council, the American Council of Learned Societies, the Board of Directors of the National Council for the Social Studies, the Joint Commission on Social Studies in the Schools, and the Joint Committee on the Encyclopedia of the Social Sciences. The work of the Society is carried on through twelve standing and special committees. There are now five officially recognized sections of the Society. The Executive, in response to proposals submitted by the President, voted to hold the Twentieth Annual Meet-

ing of the Society in New York City, to appropriate an amount not to exceed one hundred dollars for the work of the Committee on an Encyclopedia of the Social Sciences; to approve a proposed amendment to the Constitution providing for the election of the Secretary-Treasurer by the Executive Committee instead of at the annual business meeting of the Society, to authorize a request from the members of the Society of a contribution of one dollar toward its expanding work; and to authorize the President to continue the work of the Committee on International Relations through a Committee on Collaboration.

Respectfully submitted,

ERNEST W. SWANSON, *Secretary*

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE

Your Committee has supervised the examination of the books of the American Sociological Society for the fiscal year ending November 30, 1935. The postings of the ledger were checked against the books of original entry and found to be in order. Bills of merchant expenditures were examined and found to be in order. The cash balance was confirmed by correspondence with the depositories, all recorded cash receipts were traced into the deposits, and the examiner assured himself that all disbursements were made on the authority of properly endorsed bills. The books representing investments were presented for his inspection by the Chicago Trust Company, who are holding them in safe-keeping. Your Committee submits for your consideration Balance Sheet (Schedule "A") and Statement of Cash Receipts and Disbursements (Schedule "B") prepared by the Secretary-Treasurer on the basis of the report of a qualified examiner, who prepared also the accompanying Balance Sheet, Cash Receipts and Disbursements, Statement of Assets and Liabilities, and Statement of Income. The Committee begs leave to submit herewith the original report of the examiner for the archives of the society.

The Statement of Cash Receipts and Disbursements includes in its cash receipts "Dues from Members for 1935" (\$26.00) and "Dues from Life Members" (\$375.00), or a total of \$401.00. To this should be added the unrecorded balance from 1934 for life members (\$480.62). The cash balance thus determined by subtracting from this year total (\$881.62) the apparent cash balance (\$504.45) gave a deficit at the present time (\$687.17). Subtracting the deficit as of last year (\$153.98) there appears a deficit of \$841.15 in the operations of the current year.

This deficit would be more than offset by the sum in income from membership dues for 1935 (107 members) and the subscription of \$30.00 from the \$350.00 contribution by the Press toward the membership campaign of the Society. In addition to this sum there were also two expenditures not contemplated in the budget for 1935 but authorized by the Executive Committee,

totaling \$107.03, so that if not for them two items the Society's accounts would show a slight balance instead of a deficit.

The Committee submits herewith a comparative table of income and expenditures for the last eight years, 1908-25 inclusive, prepared by the Treasurer.

Your Committee respectfully recommends that the Treasurer be authorized to request the guests to free his responsibilities in connection to be delayed until by the Treasurer with the approval of the Finance Committee.

Your Committee respectfully suggests that the generous response from the members of the Society toward the appeal for contributions be acknowledged by the Executive Committee.

Your Committee begs leave to present herewith the fourth annual budget of the American Sociological Society covering the fiscal year ending November 30, 1926.

Your committee is inclined to the belief that the activities of the Society cannot be adequately carried on with the present assets of the Society. It therefore respectfully recommends that the Secretary-Treasurer be authorized to send out an appeal to the members for next year, or that the Executive Committee give thought to the question of raising the dues in the Society.

SCHEDULE "A"

BALANCE SHEET AS OF NOVEMBER 30, 1926

<i>Assets</i>			
Cash in bank			\$ 294.41
Office furniture		\$146.41	
Loan disbursements—up to and including 1925		40.40	64.21
Proceedings on hand, 1,436 volumes to \$0.25			359.00
<i>Investments</i>			
Northwestern Trust Co 4 per cent Gold Bonds			300.00
St. Cloud Public Service Co 4 per cent Gold Bonds			444.00
Total Assets			\$6,194.03
<i>Liabilities</i>			
Surplus as of December 2, 1924			\$6,002.24
<i>Additions</i>			
Income in 1925 of Proceedings by 1925			
Capital interest in new typewriter	25.00	\$25.00	
<i>Deductions</i>			
Depreciation—office furniture	5.25		
Net Loss—Schedule "B"	70.00	\$70.00	
Net deductions			5-00
Total liabilities			\$6,092.24

REPORT OF THE FINANCE COMMITTEE

200

SCHEDULE "B"

STATEMENT OF CASH REVENUE AND DISBURSEMENTS FROM DECEMBER 1, 1944 TO

NOVEMBER 30, 1945

Cash on deposit December 31, 1944 - - - - - \$ 343.54

	Cash Receipts	
Don't from members for 1945	\$ 24.00	
Don't from members for 1946	6877.50	
Don't from members for 1947	4.00	
Don't from life members	375.00	\$4,046.50

Endowments with permission		10.00
Payments with permission		5.00
Income from Proceedings		315.00
Interest on bank, etc.		36.44
Interest on certificate of deposit		24.00
Receipts for children's services		27.00
Unexpended		12.00

Total receipts - - - - - \$4,467.94

Plus Withd. from University of Chicago Fund - - - - - 200.00

Total - - - - - \$4,667.94

	Cash Disbursements	
Proceedings, Volume XXX		\$1,470.47
American Journal of Sociology		2,075.00
Current ed., salaries, etc.		645.30
Postage and express		427.41
Printing (including student survey)		600.24
Stationery		133.60
Secretary's expenses as carried over		24.65
Delegates to National Council of Social Studies		80.00
Honorary membership, A.C.S.		105.70
Exchange on contributions		31.90
Membership refunds		16.00
Auditing		30.00
Interest on Proceedings		6.30
Other expenses		61.93
One-third interest in typewriter		25.00

Total disbursements - - - - - \$9,445.21

Cash on deposit November 30, 1945 - - - - - 304.46

Cash on deposit December 31, 1944 - - - - - 343.54

Cash on deposit December 31, 1945 - - - - - 200.00

Net loss for year - - - - - \$9.45

ANALYSIS OF ACTUAL INCOMES AND EXPENDITURES 1917-19

Year	Receipts from Members	Receipts from Donations	Receipts from Sales	Total	Cash Balance
1917	\$366.43
1918	36,455.23	36,500.30	36,263.89	6 51 53	577.48
1919	2,890.20	2,890.30	2,890.30	2,890.40	87.43
1920	2,770.20	2,890.30	2,890.30	720.41	-173.41
1921	2,770.20	2,890.30	2,890.30	2,890.40	-145.40
1922	2,770.20	2,890.30	2,890.30	2,890.40	-145.40
1923	2,890.20	2,890.30	2,890.30	2,890.40	-145.40
1924	2,890.20	2,890.30	2,890.30	2,890.40	-145.40
1925	2,890.20	2,890.30	2,890.30	2,890.40	-145.40

* The figures for 1924-25 do not include receipts from the membership for the current year (1925).

TENTATIVE BUDGET

of the

American Entomological Society for the Fiscal Year of 1926

(December 1, 1925, to November 30, 1926)

	Receipts	Actual Receipts for 1925	Actual Receipts for 1926	Actual Receipts for 1927
Dues from members	\$4,400.00	\$4,400.00	\$4,400.00
Sale of publications	250.00	250.00	250.00
From profit	200.00	200.00	200.00
Interest on bonds	75.00	75.00	75.00
Interest on certificate of deposit	30.00	30.00	30.00
Admission tickets and other receipts	200.00	200.00	200.00
Exchange and postage	45.00	45.00	45.00
Contingencies (estimated)	300.00	300.00	300.00
Total receipts	\$5,300.00	\$5,300.00	\$5,300.00

Expenditures

	Expenditures for 1925	Expenditures for 1926	Expenditures for 1927
American Journal of Entomology	\$2,000.00	\$2,000.00	\$2,000.00
Proceedings	2,000.00	2,000.00	2,000.00
Charitable and other	200.00	200.00	200.00
Postage and express	200.00	200.00	200.00
Printing (including literature)	200.00	200.00	200.00
Stationery	200.00	200.00	200.00
Secretary's expenses at meetings	200.00	200.00	200.00
Society membership, A. C. L. S.	200.00	200.00	200.00
Committee on Social Science Encyclopedia	200.00	200.00	200.00
Carried forward	\$2,000.00	\$2,000.00	\$2,000.00

Brought forward	1934-35	1935-36	1936-37
Debit to Council for Special Studies	50.00	50.00	1,000.00
Auditing	25.00	25.00	25.00
Exchange at 4000	30.00	30.00	30.00
Refunds on subscriptions	25.00	25.00	25.00
Insurance	5.00	5.00	5.00
Miscellaneous expenses	25.00	25.00	25.00
Total overdrawn	155.00	155.00	1,110.00

THOMAS D. BART
M. J. LEWIS, Chairman

ANNUAL REPORT OF THE MANAGING EDITOR FOR THE FISCAL YEAR
DECEMBER 1, 1936, TO NOVEMBER 30, 1937

On November 30 the number of different volumes of the *Report and Proceedings* on hand was as follows:

Volumes	Copies	Volumes	Copies
		XI	0 Out of print
Out of print		XII	74
Out of print		XIII	0 Out of print
		XIV	16
		XV	144
Out of print		XVI	148
		XVII	100
		XVIII	206
		XIX	447

The total number of volumes, 1,436, is 206 more than were reported last year.

Respectfully submitted,

THOMAS D. BART, Managing Editor

THE AMERICAN SOCIOLOGICAL SOCIETY

MINUTES OF THE EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE MEETING, NEW YORK, DECEMBER 29, 1925

The meeting was called to order at 4:55 p.m. by President Robert E. Park in the Stage Room, McMillan Auditorium, Columbia University. There were present, in addition to the President and the Secretary, Messrs. Hagopian, Callan, Densley, Goffin, Lichterbrun, Odum, Ross, Seidman, and Weatherly. The reading of the minutes of the last meeting was dispensed with, since they are printed in the *Proceedings*.

The annual report of the Secretary was read and accepted. A motion by Professor Weatherly prevailed that the President and the Secretary be authorized to work out plans for the organization of a Committee on Membership. The report of the Finance Committee made by Mr. M. J. Karpf, chairman, was read and approved. Professor Weatherly made a motion, which passed, to approve the submission of an amendment to the constitution increasing the regular dues of the Society to \$5.00, and the dues of the joint membership of husband and wife to \$8.00, and authorizing the Executive Committee to provide for a special membership rate for students as undergraduates and colleges. Moved, by Professor Densley, and passed that the special membership rate for students, contingent upon the passage of the amendment, be \$3.75.

The annual report of the Managing Editor was read and accepted.

Moved, by Professor Odum, and passed that negotiations with the publishers of the *Proceedings* be authorized, in order to permit the publication of a special edition of this year's volume, provided that the Society incur no financial obligation in the arrangement. Motion by Professor Ross was passed that the *Proceedings*, in order to reduce the cost of distribution, be issued as a supplement of one issue of the *American Journal of Sociology*.

The report of the Committee on Honorary Membership for Distinguished Foreign Sociologists was made by Professor Weatherly in the absence of Professor Ellwood, chairman. René Worms and Leonard T. Hobhouse, proposed by Charles A. Ellwood, and Leopold Van Wassen, proposed by Allan W. Small, were placed in nomination. On the motion of Professor Lichterbrun the report of the Committee on the Relations of the American Sociological Society with the American Association for the Advancement of Science (Charles A. Ellwood, U. G. Weatherly, and Walter F. Willcox),

1. That the question be referred to the Social Science Research Council with the request that it make a recommendation to the various social science bodies upon this question as soon as possible.
2. That the American Sociological Society act only in cooperation with the American Economic Association and the American Political Science Associa-

tion, and then only and in such a way as to be able to keep the independence of our respective bodies.

was carried.

President Robert E. Park made a report for the Committee on the Relations of the Sections to the Society, recommending the appointment of a Committee on Sections, with the president of the Society as its chairman and to be composed of the chairmen of the different sections and the chairman of the Committee on Social Research, with a regular meeting on the first day of the annual meeting of the Society. A motion made by Professor Bogardus passed, accepting the report authorizing the appointment of a Standing Committee on Sections.

A motion by Professor Ross was passed, authorizing the withdrawal of an amendment to the constitution providing that past presidents be not continued on the Executive Committee of the Society for more than five years, provided that the action shall not remove from the Executive Committee any past presidents whose terms as president expired more than five years ago.

Moved that the arrangements for the time and the place of the next meeting be referred to the President and Secretary to act in consultation with the other social-sciences associations.

Respectfully submitted,

ELMER W. WICKMAN, Secretary

MINUTES OF THE BUSINESS MEETING AND REPORTS OF COMMITTEES, NEW YORK, DECEMBER 30, 1925

The meeting was called to order at 9 to A.M. by President Robert E. Park in the McMillan Auditorium. Reports, which are printed elsewhere in the *Proceedings*, were made by the chairmen of the following committees: The Committee on Social Abstracts, F. S. Chapin, The Committee on Encyclopedias of the Social Sciences, A. A. Goldenweiser, The Committee on Social Research, C. E. Gehlke. F. S. Chapin made a report of the work of the Social Science Research Council, and the Secretary made a report of the activities of the American Council of Learned Societies. The report of the Committee on Nominations was made by Charles H. Cooley.

Respectfully submitted,

ELMER W. WICKMAN, Secretary

MINUTES OF THE ANNUAL BUSINESS MEETING, NEW YORK, DECEMBER 31, 1925

The meeting was called to order at 9 to A.M. by President Robert E. Park in the McMillan Auditorium. Since the minutes of the previous meeting were printed in the *Proceedings*, this meeting was dispensed with. The Secretary

read the minutes of the meeting of the Executive Committee. The following amendments to the constitution, submitted by the Executive Committee, were adopted.

That Article III, on membership, be amended to read.

Any person may become a member of this Society upon the payment of \$5.00, and any continue such by paying thereafter annually a fee of \$5.00. A joint membership may be taken out by husband and wife upon the payment of an annual fee of \$10.00. A special rate of annual dues for student membership may be authorized by the Executive Committee.

That Article IV, on officers, be amended to read.

The officers of this Society shall be a president, two vice-presidents, elected at each annual meeting, and an executive committee consisting of the officers above mentioned or their substitutes for five years after the expiration of their term of office (provided that this action shall not remove from the Executive Committee any past president whose term of office expired more than five years before December 31, 1905), and its clerical members, whose terms of office shall be three years.

That Article V, on election of officers, be amended to read.

All officers except the secretary-treasurer shall be elected by a majority vote of the members of the Society present at the annual meeting. The secretary and treasurer shall be elected by the Executive Committee.

A motion by A. E. Ross passed, that the recommendation of the Executive Committee recommending as honorary members Kent Warren, L. T. Hobhouse, and Leopold von Wiese be accepted and the distinguished sociologists named be elected. The minutes of the Executive Committee were then accepted. The report of the Committee on Resolutions, made by F. E. Lumsley, was adopted.

Resolved, That as an *Trompschke Award* honoring the American Sociological Society against its past opposition (1) of the official work of the Local Arrangements Committee, (2) of the securing of the President and arbitration of Columbia University in affording such facilities facilities for the meetings, (3) of the maintenance of the Governing Board of the New York Faculty Club and of the International House and other hospitable places or putting their houses at the disposal of the members, (4) of the kindness of the Harvard Page Foundation in opening its extensive library to members and guests, the Society sends its protests to, and offers its heartfelt good wishes for the success of Dr. Thurnwald in the establishment of the *Zeitschrift für Ethnopsychologie und Soziologie*.

The Executive Committee expresses its satisfaction as to the generous and untiring efforts of the members in contributing one dollar to the work of the Society.

The President then replied suggestions by the members for the program of the next year. The report of the ballots for the election of officers for the year 1906 was made by H. H. Sherman, president, John L. Gillin, first vice-president, John M. Gillin; second vice-president, W. I. Thomas; members of the Executive Committee, Stuart A. Queen and E. H. Retherford.

Respectfully submitted,

Kenneth W. Sherman, Secretary

**MINUTES OF THE SPECIAL MEETING OF THE EXECUTIVE
COMMITTEE, NEW YORK, DECEMBER 31, 1913**

A special meeting of the Executive Committee was called by the President. A motion passed that the President and the Secretary make a study of the work of the Secretary-Treasurer and report at the next meeting of the Executive Meeting. Upon a motion by Professor Giddings, E. W. Duncan was re-elected Secretary-Treasurer.

Respectfully submitted,

EMERSON W. DUNCAN, Secretary

CONSTITUTION OF THE AMERICAN SOCIOLOGICAL SOCIETY

This Society shall be known as the American Sociological Society.

ARTICLE II—OBJECTS

The objects of this Society shall be the encouragement of sociological research and discussion and the promotion of intercourse between persons engaged in the scientific study of society.

Any person may become a member of this Society upon the payment of \$5.00, and may continue such by paying thereafter annually a fee of \$3.00. A joint membership may be taken out by husband and wife upon the payment of an annual fee of \$6.00. A special rate of annual dues for student membership may be authorized by the Executive Committee.

By a single payment of seventy-five dollars a member may become a life member of this Society.

Each member is entitled to a copy of the current publications of the Society.

The officers of this Society shall be a President, two Vice-Presidents, a Secretary, a Treasurer, elected at each annual meeting, and an Executive Committee consisting of the officers above mentioned as *ex-officio*, past Presidents for five years after the expiration of their term of office (provided that this action shall not remove from the Executive Committee any past President whose term of office expired more than five years before December 31, 1919), and six elected members, whose terms of office shall be three years.

The offices of Secretary and of Treasurer may be filled by the same person.

ARTICLE V—ELECTION OF OFFICERS

All officers except the Secretary-Treasurer shall be elected by a majority vote of the members of the Society present at the annual meeting. The Secretary and Treasurer shall be elected by the Executive Committee.

ARTICLE VI—DUTIES OF OFFICERS

The President of the Society shall preside at all meetings of the Society and of the Executive Committee, and shall perform such other duties as the Executive Committee may assign to him. In his absence his duties shall devolve, successively, upon the Vice-Presidents in the order of their election, upon the Secretary, and upon the Treasurer.

The Secretary shall keep the records of the Society, and perform such other duties as the Executive Committee may assign to him.

The Treasurer shall receive and have the custody of the funds of the Society, subject to the orders of the Executive Committee.

The Executive Committee shall have charge of the general interests of the Society, shall call regular and special meetings of the Society, appoints and may, appoint committees and their members, such suitable persons, and in general possess the governing power in the Society except as otherwise specifically provided in this constitution. The Executive Committee shall have power to fill vacancies in its membership occasioned by death, resignation, or failure to elect, such appointees to hold office until the next annual election.

Five members shall constitute a quorum of the Executive Committee, and a majority vote of these members in attendance shall control its decisions.

ARTICLE VII—AMENDMENTS

All resolutions to which objection is made shall be referred to the Executive Committee for its approval before submitting to the vote of the Society.

Amendments to this constitution shall be proposed by the Executive Committee and adopted by a majority vote of the members present at any regular or special meeting of the Society.

(Adopted in 1914)

The Executive Committee shall appoint each year a Managing Editor for the annual volume of *Papers and Proceedings*. It shall be his duty to collect, edit, and arrange the material for the *Papers and Proceedings* of the annual meeting.

AMERICAN SOCIOLOGICAL SOCIETY

MEMBERSHIP LIST FOR THE YEAR 1936

ANCON, ERYN, University of Chicago,
Chicago, Ill.

ANCON, W. LEWIS, 115 E. Spanish St.,
Colorado Springs, Colo.

ANON, T. H., 704 West Nevada St., Ur-
bana, Ill.

ANON, HENRY E., 4 Madison Place, Har-
lem, N. Y.

ANON, HARRY S., 48 Mt. Vernon St.,
Lawrence, Pa.

ANON, SAMUEL S., 105 Graham St., East,
Savannah, Ga.

ANON, JAMES, Hall House, 202 S. Wal-
stead St., Chicago, Ill.

ANON, BEN H., 813 President St., Brook-
lyn, N. Y.

ANON, MARY M., 303 Military St.,
Houston, Tex.

ANON, LEO H., 6047 Jefferson Ave.,
Detroit, Mich.

ALEXANDER, JAMES T., Box 444, Hamp-
ton Heights, Hampton, Va.

ALEXANDER, W. A., Library, Indiana
University, Bloomington, Ind.

ALEXANDER, W. M., Stevens, Mo.

ALEXANDER, FLOYD H., University of Sym-
ons, Symons, N. Y.

ALLAN, GUYTON W., Emerson Hall,
Harvard University, Cambridge,
Mass.

ALLEN, MARY ANN, 100 E. Spring
Ave., Grinnell, Ill.

ALLEN, RALPH C., 2008 Day St., Ann
Arbor, Mich.

ALLEN, ROBERT F., 140 Highfield Road,
New Haven, Conn.

ALLEN, C. W., 130 East 100 St., New
York, N. Y.

ALLEN, RALPH, 1730 Dearborn
Ave., Chicago, Ill.

ALLEN, RALPH THOMAS, Millbrook
Farm, Katonah, N. Y.

ALLEN, J. M., University of Chicago,
Chicago, Ill.

ALLEN, GEORGE E., Athens, Ohio

ALLEN, MISS C. H., 100 S. Patterson
Park Ave., Baltimore, Md.

ALLEN, EDWIN E., Vassar College,
Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

ALLEN, CHARLES B., 513 Cottage Ave.,
Mount Vernon, N. Y.

ALLEN, GEORGE B., 513 Cottage Ave.,
Mount Vernon, N. Y.

ALLEN, RYAN S., Ivanhoe Road, El-
gin, Cook County, Ill.

ALLEN, DONALD C., University of New
Hampshire, Durham, N. H.

ALLEN, S. E., Blue Ridge, N. C.

ALLEN, RALPH, 4 Belmont Park, Welles-
ley, Mass.

ALLEN, ALAN M., 707 Ohio St., Lebanon,
Ohio

ALLEN, DUNCAN, Library of Southern
Methodist University, Dallas, Tex.

ALLEN, FRANK L., 61 South Main
Ave., East Orange, N. J.

ALLEN, RAY E., Main Ave., Cham-
berlain, Tenn.

ALLEN, WALTER A., State College
Station, Raleigh, N. C.

ALLEN, BENJAMIN K., 1 Old Wood
Road, Edgewater, N. J.

ALLEN, JOHN B., American Associa-
tion of Labor Legislation, 131 E.
131 St., New York, N. Y.

ALLEN, RALPH, 1730 Dearborn
Ave., Chicago, Ill.

ALLEN, RALPH THOMAS, Millbrook
Farm, Katonah, N. Y.

ALLEN, J. M., University of Chicago,
Chicago, Ill.

ALLEN, GEORGE E., Athens, Ohio

ALLEN, MISS C. H., 100 S. Patterson
Park Ave., Baltimore, Md.

ALLEN, EDWIN E., Vassar College,
Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

ALLEN, CHARLES B., 513 Cottage Ave.,
Mount Vernon, N. Y.

ALLEN, GEORGE B., 513 Cottage Ave.,
Mount Vernon, N. Y.

ALLEN, RYAN S., Ivanhoe Road, El-
gin, Cook County, Ill.

ALLEN, DONALD C., University of New
Hampshire, Durham, N. H.

ALLEN, S. E., Blue Ridge, N. C.

ALLEN, RALPH, 4 Belmont Park, Welles-
ley, Mass.

- BALCH, WILLIAM M., One N. 6th St.,
Baldwin City, Kan.
- BALOWIN, SAMUEL R., Main Street, Cass
Hall, COVINGTON, La., New York, N.Y.
- BALLAN, LLOYD V., 243 Park Ave., Ho-
let, Wis.
- BALFOUR, H. F., 2428 W. 34th St., Los
Angeles, Calif.
- BALLET, HARVEY M., 242 34th St., S.E.,
Minneapolis, Minn.
- BALMOR, MARIANNE, 243 Bank St.,
Worcester, Mass.
- BALMOR, GEORGE, 124 Thompson St., Ann
Arbor, Mich.
- BALMOR, HARRY E., 124 Elm St., North-
ampton, Mass.
- BALMOR, KENNETH E., 1243 N. New-
port Ave., St. Louis, Mo.
- BALM, A. CLAY, 424 N. French St.,
Madison, Wis.
- BALM, HENRY J., 124 W. 124 St., New
York, N.Y.
- BALM, ROBERT L., Virginia Military In-
stitute, Lexington, Va.
- BALMOR, WALTER B., Lakeside,
Calif.
- BALMOR, MRS. M. B., The Balm-
mor Company, Pittsburgh, Pa.
- BALM, WALTER G., Stanford University,
Calif.
- BALM, P. G., Dept. Rural Extension,
Ohio State University, Columbus,
Ohio.
- BALM, GEORGE F., 2222 Maple Ave.,
Springfield, Ill.
- BALM, CLARENCE, 2222 Lehigh St., St.
Louis, Mo.
- BALM, ROY E. W., University of
Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- BALM, ARTHUR L., University of Utah,
Salt Lake City, Utah.
- BALM, WILLIAM, Howard Memorial Li-
brary, New Orleans, La.
- BALM, ALICE E., Milwaukee-Kenosha
College, Milwaukee, Wis.
- BALM, GEORGE A., 2743 Chicago Ave.,
Cleveland, Ohio.
- BALM, HARRISON, Florida State Col-
lege for Women, Tallahassee, Fla.
- BALM, WILLIAM F., 21 E. 124th St.,
New York, N.Y.
- BALMOR, CLARENCE, 243 Elm St.,
Pittsburgh, Pa.
- BALMOR, FRED L., 243 E. Walnut St.,
Louisville, Ky.
- BALMOR, VERA, 774 W. 34th St., Mid-
land, Mich.
- BALMOR, ALFRED, University of Utah,
Salt Lake City, Utah.
- BALMOR, W. D., State Teachers' Col-
lege, Greeley, Colo.
- BALMOR, L. L., Cornell University, Ith-
aca, N.Y.
- BALMOR, CHARLES B., 243 Elm St.,
New York, N.Y.
- BALMOR, LARRY B., President of
Southwestern, 243 Washington
Bank Bldg., Pittsburgh, Pa.
- BALM, HARRY, University of Kentucky,
Lexington, Ky.
- BALMOR, ALFRED, 124 Elm St., National
Bank Bldg., Cincinnati, Ohio.
- BALM, JAMES, 243 177 St., Bellingham,
Wash.
- BALMOR, MRS. M., 243 177 St., Wil-
son, Ill.
- BALMOR, LEO, Box 414, University, Ala.
Birmingham, Ala., 243 W. 124 St.,
New York, N.Y.
- BALMOR, LUTHER E., 243 W. 124th
St., New York, N.Y.
- BALMOR, GEORGE M., New York Uni-
versity, New York, N.Y.
- BALMOR, DR. BENJAMIN H., 243 177
St., Youngstown, Ohio.
- BALMOR, ROBERT A., University of New
Brunswick, Durham, N.H.
- BALMOR, C. J., Todd, N. D.
- BALMOR, W. B., 243 Elm St., Bloom-
ington, Ind.
- BALMOR, WILLIAM B., President, Uni-
versity of Oklahoma, Norman, Okla.
- BALMOR, FRANK W., University of
Kansas, Lawrence, Kan.
- BALMOR, ROBERT T., Worcester, Mass.
- BALMOR, GEORGE B., 212 E. 124th St.,
New York, N.Y.
- BALMOR, MRS. JAMES, 243 E. Elm St.,
Chicago, Ill.
- BALMOR, CHARLES W., 21 W. 124th St.,
New York, N.Y.
- BALMOR, GEORGE J., Marquette College,
Marquette, Ohio.
- BALMOR, GEORGE, The Temple, 124th
St. at Angel Road, New York, N.Y.
- BALMOR, HENRY E., University of Chi-
cago, Chicago, Ill.

- BAVENS, MARION G., 6017 Woodlawn Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- BODENHORN, WALTER B., Washington University, 51 Lomb, Mo.
- BODVIN, LOUIS A., 401 11th St., Appleton, Wis.
- BODINER, ELMER E., University of Southern California, Los Angeles, Calif.
- BONE, DR. FRANK, 37 West Orange Ave., West Orange, N.J.
- BORN, MATTHEW B., Methodist Women's College, Hattiesburg, Miss.
- BOSCH, RICHARD H., American Red Cross, National Headquarters, Washington, D.C.
- BOSMAN, C. M., Church of Social Agents, 14 E. 5th St., Cincinnati, Ohio.
- BOSCHAMP, FRED D., Northburg, Pa.
- BOSMAN, W. FRANK, VMI College, 2124 Grand Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- BOSSER, VERA E., 401 Irving Place, New York, N.Y.
- BOSSON, JAMES E. E., Johns Hopkins University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pa.
- BOSSON, ARTHUR H., St. Louis Public Library, St. Louis, Mo.
- BOSSON, O. FRANK, School of Labor Arts, New College, Pa.
- BOSSON, A. O., Silver City, N.M.
- BOSSON, R. E., The Father, Baltimore, Md.
- BOSSON, GEORGE F., Public Library, Washington, D.C.
- BOSSON, C. A., Albright College, Meadville, Pa.
- BOSSON, LEON E., 500 11th St., Columbia University, New York, N.Y.
- BOSSON, ERWIN E., 414 11th St., Cambridge, Mass.
- BOSSON, RITA L., 401 S. Main St., Chicago, Ill.
- BOSSON, FREDERICK B., Box 40, Liberty, Pa.
- BOSSON, RITA D., 104 E. 9th St., Cincinnati, Ohio.
- BOSSON, ELMER WILSON, 401 11th St., New Orleans, La.
- BOSSON, FREDERICK, 37 S. Plumb St., Ann Arbor, Mich.
- BOSSON, JOHN E., 29-20th St., New York, N.Y.
- BOSSON, S. J., Clark University, Worcester, Mass.
- BOSSON, DR. E. C., University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C.
- BOSSON, JAMES, Atlanta University, Atlanta, Ga.
- BOSSON, RICHARD F., University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- BOSSON, GEORGE E., University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- BOSSON, JOHN, 610, 10th St., S.D.
- BOSSON, NEW CLARK E., Marlborough, N.J.
- BOSSON, HARRY E., 1041 Broadway, New York, N.Y.
- BOSSON, LUCAS M., University of Florida, Gainesville, Fla.
- BOSSON, A. F., University of Texas, Austin, Tex.
- BOSSON, MARGARET M., 1309-14th Ave., Washington, D.C.
- BOSSON, ELMER E., 411 W. State St., Jacksonville, Ill.
- BOSSON, LEO M., Box 167, Chapel Hill, N.C.
- BOSSON, RICHARD A., 401 E. 34 St., Washington, D.C.
- BOSSON, HENRY G., Illinois College, Elmhurst, N.Y.
- BOSSON, LUCAS G., 604 E. 9th St., Chicago, Ill.
- BOSSON, THOMAS I., Morgan College, Baltimore, Md.
- BOSSON, HENRY DE Z., Room 1212, 210 11th Ave., New York, N.Y.
- BOSSON, HENRY J., Washington University, St. Louis, Mo.
- BOSSON, JOHN, 401 E. 11th St., New York, N.Y.
- BOSSON, ELMER, University of Maine, Orono, Me.
- BOSSON, GEORGE, Washington, Broad Ave., Ann Arbor, Pa.
- BOSSON, CHARLES E., Canton, Pa.
- BOSSON, MRS. JAMES J., 1011 Maryland, Pasadena, Calif.
- BOSSON, W. E., 1 W. 41st St., New York, N.Y.
- BOSSON, E. W., University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- BOSSON, WILLIAM G., Washburn College, Rock Hill, S.C.

- FURCH, W. W., University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
 FURCHLAND, SAMUEL, 946 Pearl Ave., Tampa, Fla.
 FURNESS, F. E., A.R.C., 2904 Washington Ave., St. Louis, Mo.
 FURNESS, FRANK, Continental Life Insurance Company, Wilmington, Del.
 FURNESS, Miss Mary CLARK, Carnegie Institute of Technology, Pittsburgh, Pa.
 FURMAN, H. LOREN, Detroit, Pa.
 FURMAN, RAYMOND, 1519 Grand Ave., Kalamazoo, Mich.
 FURMAN, WALTER, Kean College Agricultural College, Marlinton, W. Va.
 FURMAN, HARRY J., Kean College, Cresskill, N.J.
 FURMAN, HARRY E., 416 Midway Road, New York, N.Y.
 FURMAN, HARRY W., Union Theological Seminary, 3641 Broadway, New York, N.Y.
 FURMAN, FRANK A., 7100 Jackson Ave., Berlin, Conn.
 FURMAN, C. J., 104 The Minster, 2102 County St., Toledo, Ohio.
 FURMAN, CLAUDE W., 216 W 173d St., New York, N.Y.
 FURMAN, RICHARD S., American City Reporter, 443-4th Ave., New York, N.Y.
 FURMAN, RAYMOND E., Box 1000, Lubbock, Tex.
 FURMAN, MARY G., 1573 Franklin St., New Orleans, La.
 FURMAN, ALLEN H. M., 679 Lexington Ave., 11th Floor Club, New York, N.Y.
 FURMAN, WALTER F., 1011 Broad St. S., Atlanta, Ga.
 FURMAN, FRANK, 3404 Westmont Rd., Cleveland, Ohio.
 FURMAN, ARTHUR W., Indianapolis, Indiana, N.Y.
 FURMAN, DOROTHY M., Box 175, Station C, Los Angeles, Calif.
 FURMAN, JAMES ROBERT, 202 Ramsey St., Billings, Mont.
 FURMAN, WALTER J., W.H.C.A. College, Springfield, Mass.
 FURMAN, EDWARD N., R. A., Box 370-A, Indianapolis, Ind.
 FURMAN, ROBERT W., 141 August St., Hartford, Conn.
 FURMAN, JAMES A., 343 Vale St., Chicago, Ill.
 FURMAN, JOHN M., Spauld St., Thonesta, W.Va.
 FURMAN, MAURICE, Teachers College, Columbia University, New York, N.Y.
 FURMAN, ALLEN H., c/o Ray Knott of America, 7 S Cleveland Ave., Chicago, Ill.
 FURMAN, HENRY, 195 Linden Ave., Buffalo, N.Y.
 FURMAN, G. E., Librarian, Independent Y.M.C.A., Springfield, Mass.
 FURMAN, LOVELL J., c/o Harry Brown, Washington, Mich.
 FURMAN, MARY ANN, Georgia College, Athens, Ga.
 FURMAN, C. C., Child Welfare League of America, 120 E 11th St., New York, N.Y.
 FURMAN, BRUCE S., Wheaton School, University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pa.
 FURMAN, FREDERICK H., 7 Elizabeth Ave., Cambridge, Mass.
 FURMAN, CLAUDE M., University of Southern California, Los Angeles, Calif.
 FURMAN, E. S., 64 Broad St., New York, N.Y.
 FURMAN, LEO M., University of Texas, Austin, Tex.
 FURMAN, EUGENE, Syracuse University, Syracuse, N.Y.
 FURMAN, GEORGE W., 96 St James St., Norwalk, Conn.
 FURMAN, GEORGE, Thomas College, Watrous, Wyo.
 FURMAN, J. McKim, Garfield-Hill Hotel, N.Y.
 FURMAN, JAMES, Benedict College, Norfolk, Va.
 FURMAN, GEORGE W., Post St., W., Reading, Mass.
 FURMAN, Miss Grace H., 641 Duval St., Fort City, South.
 FURMAN, JAMES F., 120 East Hall, Columbia University, New York, N.Y.
 FURMAN, FRED, 111 East 11th St., Ypsilanti, Mich.
 FURMAN, E. L., Mt Vernon, Iowa.
 FURMAN, LOUIS W., Department of Labor, Washington, D.C.

- CALVERT, F. SCOTT, Falmall Hall 17, University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, Minn.
- CAMBLATT, VERA L. F., 225 N 7th St., Richmond, Va.
- CAMM, THOMAS S., American Bible School, Toronto, Penna.
- CAMMERA, JENNIE G., 3045 Broadway, New York, N.Y.
- CAMPBELL, M. N., 219 Elm St., Yellow Springs, Ohio
- CAMP, CHRISTOPHER B., 10 Whipple Road, Shanghai, China
- CAMPBELL, MARGARET B., 11 East Hill, Rochester, N.Y.
- CAN, F. S., 14 University Street, Shanghai, China
- CANAL, CORNELIO D., 1209 Olive St., Louisville, Ky.
- CLARK, JOHN FRANK B., 203 West J St., Chicago, Ill.
- CLARK, ROBERT TAY, Minnesota College, Marquette, Ohio
- CLARK, WILLIAM W., 400 S Van Ness Place, Los Angeles, Calif.
- CLARK, BERTY L., 604 17th Ave. S.E., Minneapolis, Minn.
- CLARK, KALDA C., Fyffe-Walker Apartments, 11 N Broadway St., Madison, Wis.
- CLARK, DORRIS C., University of Washington, Seattle, Wash.
- CLAW, FREDERICK B., Oakland, Wis.
- CLAY, LUTHER F., 1400 Anderson St., Philadelphia, Calif.
- CLAY, S. S., 1512 2nd Ave., Columbus, Ind.
- CLAYTON, JENNIE C., 404 S 10th St., Minneapolis, Minn.
- CLAY, MAE FRANCES B., 2100 Spruce St., Omaha, Neb.
- CLIFFORD, F. A., Mortimer 1094, Philadelphia, Company, S.A.
- CLINTON, JAMES E., 2042 Jullien St., Denver, Colo.
- CLINTON, MARY L. B., Margaret Mims-on Division, Chicago Institute of Technology, Philadelphia, Pa.
- CLINTON, E. F., Jr., School of Commerce, Waco, Tex.
- CLINTON, F. A., 7014 Palm Bl., Tucson, Ariz.
- CLINTON, MISS BESSIE FREDERICK, de Harbo Place, New Orleans, La.
- CLINTON, DR. K. STANLEY, R. 2, Chidoloma, Ohio.
- CLINTON, CHARLES H., 205 Front Ave., San Antonio, Texas
- CLINTON, MISS MARY KENNEDY, Mills College, Calif.
- CLINTON, JAMES M., Caldwell Hall, Catholic University, Washington, D.C.
- CLINTON, WILLIAM A., Woodbury High School, Randolph, W.Va.
- CLINTON, CORNELIA E., Normal School, Mansfield, Pa.
- CLINTON, THOMAS J., 700 Lexington Ave., New York, N.Y.
- CLINTON, CHAS. W., Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio
- CLINTON, MISS MARY D., 2021 Barker Ave., Durham, N.C.
- CLINTON, REX W., University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pa.
- CLINTON, PATR. C., 1171 University Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- CLINTON, MARY E., 1823-19th St., N.W., Washington, D.C.
- CLINTON, ALBERT, 2431 Lamesa Ave., Cincinnati, Ohio
- CLINTON, WILLIAM B., 6 Loughlin Ave., Springfield, Mo.
- CLINTON, ELLA B., Newark, Del.
- CLINT, WILLIAM T., Bank of Italy, Los Angeles, Calif.
- CLINTON, BERTIE J., 4110 Spruce St., Philadelphia, Pa.
- CLINTON, IRENE T., 4173 Commonwealth Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- CLINTON, JAMES B., 4158 Brooklyn Ave., San Francisco, Calif.
- CLINTON, CHAS. L., Knoxville College, Knoxville, Tenn.
- CLINTON, MARY, 2106 E 20th St., Kansas City, Mo.
- CLINTON, F. L., 1112 Maryland Ave., Milwaukee, Wis.
- CLINTON, MRS. B., State Normal School, Poughkeepsie, Wash.
- CLINTON, ANTHONY, Indiana State Normal Library, Terre Haute, Ind.
- CLINTON, S. B., Longfellow, Groh & Co., 55 Fifth Ave., New York, N.Y.
- CLINTON, J. E., Western Reserve University, Cleveland, Ohio
- CLINTON, MISS BESSIE, Parkersburg, West Virginia, Tennessee L., Canton, Mo.

- BAKER, J. W. W., Wesleyan College, Macon, Ga.
- BAKER, V. E., Wiley University, Minnola, Tex.
- BAKER, R. J., 416 4d St., Astor School, Mich.
- BAILEY, Miss BAKER, 305 Monticome Place, Chicago, Ill.
- BAKER, MATTHEW R., Yale University, New Haven, Conn.
- BAKER, ANNA F., 421 Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, Pa.
- BAKER, G. R., University of South Dakota, Grand Forks, S. D.
- BAKER, STANLEY P., Room 706, 707 E. 4th St., New York, N. Y.
- BALDWIN, F. W. H. P. O. Box 107, Waterville, Conn.
- BALDWIN, JENNIE, 1118 Edwards Hall, Yale University, New Haven, Conn.
- BALDWIN, MARGARET M., Jr., 30 S. Broadway, West Plains, N. Y.
- BALDWIN, WILLIAM L., Albion University, Albion, Ohio.
- BALDWIN, M. A., Board of Home Missions, Philadelphia, Pa.
- BALDWIN, C. A., MACED University, Montreal, Quebec, Can.
- BALDWIN, FLORENCE W., 1304 Madison St., Madison, Wis.
- BALDWIN, GEORGE M., Occidental College, Los Angeles, Calif.
- BALDWIN, GEORGE A., Board of Education, Union, Maryland, Conn.
- BALDWIN, G. S., The "Dialist Review," Madison, Wis.
- BALDWIN, JAMES Q., Brown University, Providence, R. I.
- BALDWIN, JAMES E., 416 Madison St., Los Angeles, Calif.
- BALDWIN, CHRISTOPHER F., University of South China, South China, Calif.
- BALDWIN, LEO KENNETH, 535 W. 10th St., New York, N. Y.
- BALDWIN, HENRY O., 3753 University Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- BALDWIN, FREDERICK E., 2179 Harrison Ave., Evanston, Ill.
- BALDWIN, VALENTINE, L. E. 2d, Lansing, Idaho.
- DE BAKIS, ELEANOR McCLURE, 214 E. Jackson St., Wilmington, Del.
- DEBARGE, FLORENCE E., Deane Manufacturing Co., Framingham, Mass.
- DEBARGE, FLORENCE E., 420 E. Myerwood Ave., Columbus, Ohio.
- DEBARGE, FREDERICK C., Deane University, Columbus, Ohio.
- DEBARGE, F. A., 24 William St., New York, N. Y.
- DE WILDE, GAIL, Spencer, Iowa.
- DEWITT, ROBERT C., 125 Spring St., Rutledge Springs, N. Y.
- DEWITT, VIRGINIA, 1645 Spruce St., Kalamazoo, Mich.
- DEWITT, BOB E., 1000 Federal Reserve Bank Bldg., Kansas City, Mo.
- DEWITT, ALICE J., 207 DeWitt Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- DEWITT, R. E., 130 Fifth Ave., New York, N. Y.
- DEWITT, BYRON H., Mount Holyoke College, South Hadley, Mass.
- DEWITT, RICHARD C., 517 E. Main St., Charlottesville, Va.
- DEWITT, CHARLES DEWEY, University of Cincinnati, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- DEWITT, C. G., Irving Hall, Madison, Wis.
- DEWITT, RALPH, Dover, N. H.
- DEWITT, ELEANOR, 24th Hall, Williams College, Williamst., Mass.
- DEWITT, JOE CHAS., 1207 Parsons St., Omaha, Neb.
- DEWITT, GEORGE D., New School for Social Research, 415 W. 13d St., New York, N. Y.
- DEWITT, RALPH PAUL, 125 Cooper Ave., Upper Merion, N. J.
- DEWITT, Miss PAUL E., 24 Chestnut St., Washington, Mass.
- DEWITT, G. S., University of Denver, Denver, Colo.
- DEWITT, JENNIE, University of Oklahoma, Norman, Okla.
- DEWITT, FREDERICK, 423 W. 24th St., New York, N. Y.
- DEWITT, Dr. J. C., 10th, South Gate Co., Calif.
- DEWITT, CAROLAN G., 225 Broadway, New York, N. Y.
- DEWITT, J. L., Cotuit, Mass.
- DEWITT, JAMES F., State Teachers College, Haverhill, Mass.
- DEWITT, Miss W. F., 270 N. Michigan Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- DEWITT, H. G., 303 University Ave., Los Angeles, Calif.

- POPE, MISS FREDERICA C., 122 E. State St., Ann Arbor, Mich.
- POPE, MISS FREDERICK T., September Hotel, Rochester, N.Y.
- POWELL, KIRK M., Michigan Oak Bldg., Ann Arbor, Mich.
- PRATER, EUGENE M., 14 Channing St., N.E., Washington, D.C.
- PRESTON, ROBERT G., Nevada Extension Service, College of Agriculture, Reno, Nev.
- PRICE, SALLIE, 36 Twenty Ave., Newark, N.J.
- PRIN, MISS AVELA B., 364 Sumner St., Buffalo, N.Y.
- PRINCE, JAMES L., 1134 S. Troy St., Chicago, Ill.
- PRINCE, ROBERT W., 699 Chairman Plank, Chicago, Ill.
- PRINCE, ROBERT T., 322 W. 134th St., New York, N.Y.
- PRINCE, E. F., Morehouse College, Atlanta, Ga.
- PRINCE, OSCAR, 815 Kensington St., Los Angeles, Calif.
- PRINCE, EUGEN ALLEN, 3124 White Ave., South Tel.
- PRINCE, A. H., Durham, N.C.
- PRINCE, ROBERT S., 1190 Arch St., Philadelphia, Pa.
- PRINCE, RUTH M., 2015 3rd St., Brooklyn, N.Y.
- PRINCE, M. G., 120 Riverside Drive, New York, N.Y.
- PRINCE, C. LOUIS, 576 7th Ave., New York, N.Y.
- PRINCE, FRANKLIN, 177 South St., Providence, R.I.
- PRINCE, JOSEPH, 2144 1/2 Polytechnic, Chicago, Ill.
- PRINCE, C. J., Department of Agriculture, Bureau of Agricultural Economics, Washington, D.C.
- PRINCE, MISS MARY A. MACKIN, Boston Hall, Kappa College, Boston, Wis.
- PRINCE, EUGENE H., Quinlan Hotel, Chicago, Ill.
- PRINCE, EUGENIE F., Niagara University, Niagara Falls, N.Y.
- PRINCE, WILLIAM H., Virginia Polytechnic Institute, Blacksburg, Va.
- PRINCE, DR. JAMES, 27 Grand St., Worcester, Mass.
- PRINCE, MISS B., 207 E. White St., Chicago, Ill.
- PRINCE, L. E., Oak College, Cedar Rapids, Iowa.
- PRINCE, DONALD F., 314 University St., S.E., Birmingham, Ala.
- PRINCE, FRANK E. H., 20 Thicket St., Boston, Mass.
- PRINCE, J. HENRY, American Red Cross, Washington, D.C.
- PRINCE, HENRY, 1622 E. 42d St., Chicago, Ill.
- PRINCE, HENRY GEORGE, Agnew Lodge House, Cambridge, Pa.
- PRINCE, WILSON, 142 Chandler St., Indianapolis, Ind.
- PRINCE, CHERRY M., 235 Grand St., East-Lock, Ohio.
- PRINCE, C. E., 474 E. 24th St., Cleveland, Ohio.
- PRINCE, HENRY, 210 St. Vincent Abbey, New York, N.Y.
- PRINCE, JAMES, 1134 1/2 3rd St., San Francisco, Calif.
- PRINCE, JEFFREY, 1201 Eastern Ave., Baltimore, Md.
- PRINCE, W. F., McGill University, Montreal, Quebec, Canada.
- PRINCE, CHARLES D., 200 4th, Allentown, Ohio.
- PRINCE, FRANKLIN E., Columbia University, New York, N.Y.
- PRINCE, DR. CHARLES OSCAR, Emerson Bldg., Colorado Springs, Colo.
- PRINCE, WILLIAM A., 124 University St., Montreal, Can.
- PRINCE, KERRY DE WYCK, 4 College Park, Duluth, Minn.
- PRINCE, WILLIAM M., Dean, Theological Seminary, Madison, N.J.
- PRINCE, DAVID H., 41 Lombard St., Cambridge, Mass.
- PRINCE, S. C., 4140 Leinster St., Guelph, Ont.
- PRINCE, JOHN M., Park Dakota University, Grand Forks, N.D.
- PRINCE, J. L., Sterling Hall, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis.
- PRINCE, CHARLOTTE F., 36 Washington St., Norwich Town, Conn.
- PRINCE, LEON S., 24 Tremont Road, Ketchikan, Alaska.
- PRINCE, HENRY H., 200 W. 20th St., New York, N.Y.

- CAMP, RUTHA H., Cighthouse Hall, Hingham, W Va.
- CAMPY, JERRY M., 220 E and St., New York, N Y
- CAMPBELL, H. L., 429 Elmridge Drive, New York, N Y
- CAMPBELL, GEORGE A., State Library, Hartford, Conn
- CAMPBELL, C. M., 706 Capital National Bank Bldg., Baltimore, Md
- CAMPBELL, R. W., 25 N Canal St., Jersey City, N.J.
- CAMPBELL, EMILY PATER, Hospital Infirmity, Manageton, Va
- CAMPBELL, RICHARD A., Indiana Jewish Social Bureau, 724 Fifth Ave., New York, N Y
- CAMPBELL, DA J. FLYNN, Boulevard St., Dusseldorf, Germany
- CAMP, ALVIN, 3220 Myrtle School, Philadelphia, Pa
- CAMPBELL, JAMES E., 264 South St., Providence, R.I.
- CAMPBELL, DUNCAN TOWNSEND, New Jersey Telephone, Ohio Gardens, N J
- CAMPBELL, JAMES, 4910 Oliver St., Baltimore, Md
- CAMPBELL, WILLIAMSON, 246 W 22nd St., New York, N Y
- CAMPBELL, WILLIAM E., 124 Fifth St., State College, Pa
- CAMPBELL, JOHN E., 722 S Ford St., Detroit, Mich
- CAMPBELL, BENNY J., 2004 W Marshall St., Harrisburg, Pa
- CAMP, FLEMING L., Virginia College, Knoxville, Va
- CAMP, KATHRYN W., 2228 Maryland Ave., Pittsburgh, Pa
- CAMP, HAR JAMES E., 26 South St., Rochester, N Y
- CAMPBELL, JOHN C., 202 Pine St., Georgetown, Tex
- CAMP, NORMAN E. B., University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, Minn
- CAMPBELL, MARY C., 2225 N 4th St., Chicago, Ill
- CAMP, H. S., Commonwealth Club, 244 South M., San Francisco, Calif
- CAMP, KENNETH E., 12 John St., Providence, R.I.
- CAMP, LAWRENCE E., 2228 Highland Ave., Chicago, Ill
- CAMP, MANNIE D., 221 Ave., New York, N Y
- CAMPBELL, BOSS, Brookwood Labor College, Kansas, N Y
- CAMP, ANNA J., 106 41st St., Jamaica Heights, L.I., N Y
- CAMP, LOUIS, 29th and Indiana, Topeka, Kan.
- CAMPBELL, FRANK, 27 Wigner Ave., Waterville, Me
- CAMPBELL, ALFRED, R. H. R. H., 2nd 106, Indianapolis, Ind.
- CAMPBELL, LOUIS, 2225 E Canal Blvd., Long Beach, Calif
- CAMP, CAMPBELL, MARION HALL, Minneapolis, Ill
- CAMP, RICH E., 220 W 132d St., Jackson Heights, L.I., N Y
- CAMP, CAMPBELL A., Glover Block, Cleveland, Ill
- CAMP, CARL E. R., 74 Warren St., Woodstock, N. H.
- CAMPBELL, V. G., 601 Washington St., Oak Park, Ill
- CAMP, ROY FRANK J., 31 Francis Kennedy, St. Francis, Mo
- CAMPBELL, FLEMING, 127 Market St., Pittsburgh, Pa
- CAMPBELL, JAMES I., Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio
- CAMP, SHERY D., 1071 Harvard Ave., Syracuse, N Y
- CAMPBELL, L. A., 206 Alden Bldg., Kansas City, Mo
- CAMP, MARY P., 125 N. E. Hall, 4 Graham St., Scranton, Me
- CAMP, A. B., University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis
- CAMP, O. P., 209 Maryland St., Wall Lake, Minn
- CAMP, LOUISE, 208 S 7th St., Columbus, Minn
- CAMP, H. V., Oskama, Mich
- CAMPBELL, KATHARINE, 276 Myr. Circle, Minneapolis, Minn
- CAMPBELL, GEORGE BLANCH, Virginia Commonwealth University, Richmond, Va
- CAMPBELL, M. E., 1205 N. 21st Street St., Austin, Tex
- CAMP, ROY CHARLES A., 12 Church St., North Andover, Mass
- CAMPBELL, FRANK H., South College, Washington, Mass

- HARRIS, LEO F., 170 E. 40th St., New York, N.Y.
- HARRISON, HARRIET J., Southampton Hospital (in Texas), South Madison, Ind.
- HARRIS, DONALD C., 2047 Lexington Ave., New York, N.Y.
- HARLAN, RALPH, University of Richmond, Va.
- HARSH, KENNETH B., 305 Douglas Ave., Kalamazoo, Mich.
- HART, J. C., Prospect and Tarry, Los Angeles, Calif.
- HART, J. G. M.D., Brooklyn State Hospital, Brooklyn, N.Y.
- HART, MELVIN E., Utah Agricultural College, Logan, Utah.
- HART, YVES L., West Virginia University, Morgantown, W. Va.
- HARTMAN, RAY EDWARD, Niagara University, Niagara, N.Y.
- HARTMAN, RUTH E., 600 Linden Ave., Fairport, Pa.
- HARTMAN, SAMUEL M., Russell Sage Foundation, 120 E. 40th St., New York, N.Y.
- HART, CLARENCE W., University of Iowa, Iowa City, Iowa.
- HART, HARRISON H., Russell Sage Foundation, 120 E. 40th St., New York, N.Y.
- HART, EDWILL, 2075 Street, Pa.
- HARTSHORN, CAROLINE E. E., 400 S. 4th St., Columbia, Mo.
- HARTMAN, GEORGE E., Box 100, State College, Montgomery, W. Va.
- HARTMAN, R. A., 440 W. Johnson St., Madison, W. Va.
- HARTMAN, GEORGE H., 2 1/2 Chapel Hill, N.C.
- HARTMAN, J. WHITNEY, Bowen College, Bowen, Ky.
- HART, C. WALTER, 1042 Ashmun St., Rockford, Ill.
- HART, B. C., 304 W. Oregon St., Urbana, Ill.
- HART, WAYLAND JACKSON, 300 W. 110th St., New York, N.Y.
- HARTY, NORMAN S., 1400 10th Ave., N.E., Seattle, Wash.
- HARTY, FRED B., State University, Iowa City, Iowa.
- HASE, MISS DOROTHY R., Cass House, Phoenix, Ariz.
- HASBROUCK, HENRY R., 204 Lexington St., New Haven, Conn.
- HASSEN, W. C., Fidd College, Greenville, Ga.
- HATHORN, W. H., 254 N. Columbia St., Niagara Falls, N.Y.
- HAYES, A. V., Franklin and Marshall College, Lancaster, Pa.
- HAYMOND, VERNON E., 1715 Mississippi Ave., Lawrence, Kan.
- HAYMOND, H. D., 404 E. Myrtle St., Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.
- HAYES, FRANKMACK G., 600 William St., Martinsburg, Pa.
- HAY, RALPH M., 400 Willow St., Omaha, N.E.
- HAYES, GEORGE, 1430 Myrtle Field, New Orleans, La.
- HAYES, C. W., 204 S. Cedar St., Reno, Calif.
- HAYES, JAMES O., South Johns Hall, University of Colorado, Lincoln, Colo.
- HAY, GEORGE O., 204 3rd Ave. E., Duluth, Iowa.
- HAY, ART, Miami University College, Oxford, Ohio.
- HAYES, EUGENIE F., 24 Mt. Vernon St., Boston, Mass.
- HAYES, THOMAS, Pottsville, Pa.
- HAYES, MAYNARD S., 107 Franklin St., Boston, Mass.
- HAY, ROBERT T., 200 N. Fulton Ave., St. Vernon, N.Y.
- HAY, E. T., 214 Lincoln Hall, Urbana, Ill.
- HAYES, MISS LAFAYETTE, 1210 St. Louis Park, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- HAYES, MISS ANN FRANKLIN E., 104 Hammond St., Cambridge, Mass.
- HAYES, J. H., Oyster, Ohio.
- HAYES, JULIAN, Kalamazoo College, Kalamazoo, Mich.
- HAYES, ARTHUR F., St. Thomas College, St. Paul, Minn.
- HAYES, GEORGE W., Fordham University, N.Y.
- HAYES, HENRY, Columbia College, Bardonia, N.Y.
- HAYES, C. R., State College, East Lansing, Mich.
- HAYES, FREDERICK W., University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C.

- HOFFMAN, ALFRED, 475 Madison St., Mill-
waukee, Wis.
- HOFFMAN, CHARLES W., 475 Wacker
Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- HOPKINSON, RALPH C., Agricultural
College, N.D.
- HORSE, EMIL, 319 Mack Road, Brooklyn,
N.Y.
- HORNER, RALPH P., Dartmouth College,
Hanover, N.H.
- HOLLAND, WILLIAM W., 205 College St.,
Cleveland, Ohio.
- HOLLINGSHEAD, EMORY D., 47 Astorplace
Way, Montclair, N.J.
- HOLMES, HARRY H., 74 Park Ave., New
York, N.Y.
- HOLMES, MERRILL J., 2000 Chapin
Ave., Evanston, Ill.
- HOLLIST, ROY E., 405 E. Liberty St.,
Ann Arbor, Mich.
- HOLT, ALBERT H., 3713 University Ave.,
Chicago, Ill.
- HOLT, CECIL L., West Point, N.Y.
- HOOD, J. D., Carleton College, North-
ridge, Minn.
- HOPKINS, LOUIS J., 1340 Belmont Ave.,
Pittsburgh, Pa.
- HOBBS, JAMES, 1700 Avenue A, De-
troit, Mich.
- HOBBS, FRANKLIN L., 1840 Fremont Ave.,
Toledo, Ohio.
- HOBBS, FLORENCE M., University of Chicago,
Chicago, Ill.
- HOBBS, J. T., New York State College,
Syracuse, N.Y.
- HOBBS, FRANK J., 405 Franklin St.,
Reading, Pa.
- HOBBS, CLARA E., State Normal School,
Kalamazoo, Mich.
- HOBBS, GEORGE E., 305 S. 35th St.,
Lincoln, Neb.
- HOBBS, J. A., Evansville, Wis.
- HOBBS, WILLIAM F., 905 Madison St.,
Bloomington, Ind.
- HOBBS, CLARA E., T.C.U., Fort Worth,
Tex.
- HOBBS, EUGENE H., 2000 Laurel St.,
St. Louis, Mo.
- HOBBS, I. W., State Teachers College,
Grady, Colo.
- HOBBS, JOHN EDWARD, 2414 Ham-
mick, New York, N.Y.
- HOBBS, T. C., 615 E. 10th St., Chi-
cago, Ill.
- HOBBS, W. H., 405 E. Madison St.,
Champaign, Ill.
- HOBBS, GEORGE C., 2011 University
Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- HOBBS, GEORGE H., 110 10th Ave.,
New York, N.Y.
- HOBBS, RALPH L. H., Room 214,
April Bldg., Columbia, Mo.
- HOBBS, RALPH P., Walnut Lane,
Hartford, Pa.
- HOBBS, RALPH G., 120 E. 10th St., New
York, N.Y.
- HOBBS, R. H., Cincinnati, Ohio.
- HOBBS, C. E., 141 E. 10th St.,
Chicago, Ill.
- HOBBS, F. L., American Institute of
Electrical Engineering, 20 W. 39th
St., New York, N.Y.
- HOBBS, D. CLARK, Faculty of Educa-
tion, Longwood University, Tokyo,
Japan.
- HOBBS, J. L., Connecticut Agricultural
College, Storrs, Conn.
- HOBBS, R. H., P.O. Box 123, Langston,
Okla.
- HOBBS, RALPH V., 109 S. Oxford
St., Brooklyn, N.Y.
- HOBBS, WILLIAM H., 2400 Augusta St.,
Chicago, Ill.
- HOBBS, BETTE A., 105 Henderson Ave.,
New Brighton, L.I., N.Y.
- HOBBS, A. M., Westminster, Md.
- HOBBS, EMORY, 1215 Grand Central Ter-
minal Bldg., New York, N.Y.
- HOBBS, JOHN A., 121 W. Laporte St.,
Champaign, Ill.
- HOBBS, MISS MAY HOBBS, 35 Osmun
Ave., New London, Conn.
- HOBBS, EMMETT H., Lafayette Col-
lege, Boston, Pa.
- HOBBS, ALBERT W., University Hall,
Bloomington, Ind.
- HOBBS, MISS C., 65 Carter St., Bos-
ton, Mass.
- HOBBS, CLARA J., Ohio University,
Athens, Ohio.
- HOBBS, W. S., Boston County Ab-
solute and Title Co., Fresno, Wash.
- HOBBS, GEORGE E., Butler College, In-
dianapolis, Ind.
- HOBBS, J., 217 W. 35th St., New
York, N.Y.

- JAMES, STEVE M., 248 H. Van Ness
St., Iowa City, Iowa
- JO, MIN FUMIO, Matsui, c/o Hama-Ju-
Gakko, Yokohama, Japan
- JOHNS, KATHLEEN C., University of
North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C.
- JOHNSON, JOHN P., Y.M.C.A., 12th
and F Sts., Lincoln, Neb.
- JOHNSON, CHARLES R., Bucknell Uni-
versity, Lewisburg, Pa.
- JOHNSON, F. B., Federal Council of
Churches, 104 E. 124 St., New York,
N.Y.
- JOHNSON, FRANKLIN, 363 Harvard St.,
Cambridge, Mass.
- JOHNSON, PAUL R., 1286 Lawrence Ave.,
Detroit, Mich.
- JOHNSON, ORLEY R., 314 McClure St.,
Greensboro, N.C.
- JOHNSON, GUY B., Box 290, Chapel Hill,
N.C.
- JOHNSON, HENRY E., 30 Chestnut St.,
Boston, Mass.
- JOHNSON, HENRIETTA E., 3030 Marry-
hill Ave., Pittsburgh, Pa.
- JOHNSON, MRS. W. THURGOOD, 480
Tenth St., San Diego, Calif.
- JOHNSON, MARY, The Community Com-
mission, 43 E. 10th St., New York,
N.Y.
- JOHN, RALPH, 115 Broadway, Room
1212, New York, N.Y.
- JOHN, ELIAS VOUGAKIS, Secretary De-
partment, Ohio State University,
Columbus, Ohio
- JOHN, LEWIS M., Macomb College,
Macon City, Iowa
- JOHN, ROBERT C., San Miguel 266, Ha-
bana, Cuba
- JOHN, THOMAS JUST, 205 Park Ave.,
New York, N.Y.
- JOHN, ISAAC, Box 290, Cleveland, Ohio
- JOHN, MATTHEW, 14 H. 9th St., Cin-
cinnati, Ohio
- JOHN, CHARLES C., 28 Willow St., Ver-
million, S.D.
- JOHN, CARL E., 17 Commonwealth
Road, Woburn, Mass.
- JOHN, S. Y., Hsin-yu Fenglin, Hsin-
chuang, China
- KARN, DOUGLAS C., Bushley Ave., Ar-
lington, Baltimore, Md.
- KARN, E. M., Jewish People Institute,
143 W. Taylor St., Chicago, Ill.
- KARLSON, THOMAS, c/o Mr. Taché
Kamman, 2757 Delaney Ave.,
Chicago, Ill.
- KARLSON, J. HENRY, 2nd Fourth St.,
S.E., Minneapolis, Minn.
- KARLSON, D. EDNA, West Virginia
Wesleyan College, Buckhannon, W.
Va.
- KARL, MRS. FAR R., Butler Hall, 1213
St. and Maryland Sts., New
York, N.Y.
- KARL, M. J., 1st W. 90th St., New
York, N.Y.
- KARLSON, JESSE, Anshuld abo. Talm-
dahn Km, Japan
- KARLSON, ELMER, 489 Yokama-Esashi,
Tokyo, Japan
- KARLSON, TOSHI, 151 University
Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- KARL, A. D., University of North Da-
kota, University Station, Grand
Fork, N.D.
- KARLSON, MRS. F. B., 41 Collis Ave.,
Morristown, N.J.
- KARLSON, RYD M., 324 Stewart St.,
Albany, N.Y.
- KARLSON, CARL, University of Pennsyl-
vania, Philadelphia, Pa.
- KARLSON, ELIAS, 1444 E. Union St.,
Chicago, Ill.
- KARLSON, FRANK E., Heidelberg Uni-
versity, 1218, Ohio
- KARLSON, DR. MARION E., Bureau of
Children's Diseases, 4 W. 48th St.,
New York, N.Y.
- KARL, WILLIAM J., 1213 Leland St.,
Washington, D.C.
- KARL, R. E., Washington University,
Box 634, N.W., Washington, D.C.
- KARLSON, DOUGLAS, Social Service De-
partment, University of Michigan,
Ann Arbor, Mich.
- KAR, DR. WILHELMINE, Polany, Mass.
- KARL, LOUIS C., Boston Confirmation
School, 680 Washington St., Boston,
Mass.
- KARLSON, GEORGE LEWIS, Rosedale, N.Y.
- KARLSON, LEO, Extension Division of
University of Oregon, 120-124 Court
House, Portland, Ore.
- KARLSON, WEA F., 32 Macdonough Drive,
Apt. 45, New York, N.Y.
- KARLSON, MRS. J., 313 September St., Bos-
ton, Mass.

- KINDALL, RICHARD E., Room 304, 30 E. 3d St., Columbus, Ohio
- KIRCH, RICHARD M., R. R. 1, Box 30, Lawrence, Ill.
- KIRCH, WILLIAM G., School of Education, University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- KIRKBRIDE, BARTON C., Y.M.C.A. College, 4575 Diversey Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- KIRK, MISS ROSE MARION, 49 W 12th St., New York, N.Y.
- KIRK, JAMES, 417 Murray Bldg., Washington, D.C.
- KIRK, WILLY J., Georgia Theological Seminary, Athens, Ga.
- KIRKMAN, SWAN M., Bureau Road and Manufacturing Ave., Bryn Mawr, Pa.
- KIRKLEY, HARVEY G., Thomas A. Davis School, Providence, R.I.
- KIRYDAL, JUDY A., State Normal School, West Chester, Pa.
- KIRK, WILLIAM, Western College, Champaign, Ohio
- KIRKLAND, CLARENCE, 204 Main St., North Lancaster, Mass.
- KIRKPATRICK, E. L., Division of Farm Population and Rural Life, Bureau of Agriculture and Commerce, U.S.D.A., Washington, D.C.
- KIRK, MAX, 1340 E. 48th St., Chicago, Ill.
- KIRKPATRICK, CAROL W., 1044 New Jersey St., Lincoln, Neb.
- KIRBY, FRANK, American Association of Social Workers, 156 E. 34th St., New York, N.Y.
- KIRBY, FAYE EUSTACE, Kalamazoo College, Kalamazoo, Mich.
- KIRKPATRICK, RICHARDSON, Bureau of Home Economics, U.S. Department of Agriculture, Washington, D.C.
- KIRBY, M. H., Barnard College, Columbia University, New York, N.Y.
- KIRK, T. W., Northwestern University, Evanston, Ill.
- KIRBY, CLARENCE C., Manual College, Bowling Green, Ohio
- KIRBY, J. H., College of Agriculture, Madison, Wis.
- KIRKPATRICK, IRVING R., 205 Wyand St., Brooklyn, N.Y.
- KIRBY, MARION H., 424 E. 12th Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- KIRBY, E. T., Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tenn.
- KIRCHMAN, A. F., University of Missouri, Columbia, Mo.
- KIRBY, RICHARD G., II, Teachers College, Columbia University, New York, N.Y.
- KIRKMAN, F. J., University of Dayton, Dayton, Ohio
- KIRKMAN, ARTHUR H., 400 Broadway Drive, New York, N.Y.
- KIRMAN, ARTHUR, Délégué du Japon, Société des Nations, 2 rue La Fayette, Paris, France
- KIRBY, D. H., 424 West 41st St., New York, N.Y.
- KIRBY, J. S., Oregon Normal School, Monmouth, Ore.
- KIRBY, JERRY, 1000 Ellis Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- KIRBY, RICHARD V., Federal Council of Churches, 205 E. 118th St., New York, N.Y.
- KIRBY, GUNN, University, Ala.
- KIRBY, RICHARD, 146 Prospect Place, Buffalo, N.Y.
- KIRBY, RICHARD T., 107 Eastman Bldg., Ann Arbor, Mich.
- KIRBY, F. D., State Normal School, Mount Airy, N.C.
- KIRBY, RICHARD T., P.O. Box 974, Stanford University, Calif.
- KIRBY, RICHARD, 14 Fairview Ave., Yonkers, N.Y.
- KIRBY, JUDY C., 1104 National Ave., Rochester, Ill.
- KIRBY, RICHARD LEBLANC, Y.W.C.A., 34 E. Monroe St., Chicago, Ill.
- KIRBY, RICHARD, 107 Long Bldg., Kansas City, Mo.
- KIRBY, S. H., 6749 Over St., Saint Louis, Mo.
- KIRBY, FRANK F., Weirfield Foundation, 3040 Lincoln Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- KIRBY, RICHARD, 72, 194th Avenue Ave., Alpena, Mich.
- KIRBY, RICHARD, 41 Madison St., Springfield, Ill.
- KIRBY, RICHARD, 119 Bay State Road, Boston, Mass.
- KIRBY, W. C., Plymouth, Wis.
- KIRBY, MARION H., 4748 W. 24th St., Chicago, Ill.

- LEAHY, WILSON O., 2223 Woodland
Bldg., Washington, D.C.
- LEACH, JOSEPHINE, 1550 Hammond Ave.,
Chicago, Ill.
- LEACH, BEATRICE E., 202 E. Oak St.,
Chicago, Ill.
- LEACHMAN, LEO J., 98 E. 49th Ave., Co-
lumbus, Ohio
- LEAF, EMIL A., 303 Fifth Ave., New
York, N.Y.
- LEAF, WARREN E., Essex Building,
Madison, N.J.
- LEACHMAN, J. P., Lehigh Valley Uni-
versity of Pennsylvania, Philadel-
phia, Pa.
- LEAH, ARTHUR, 174 Gates Bldg., Univer-
sity of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- LEACHMAN, R. C., High Bridge, N.J.
- LEACHMAN, EUGENE M., Columbia Uni-
versity, New York, N.Y.
- LEACHMAN, EUGENE, National Bank Bldg.,
Worcester, Pa.
- LEACH, CHARLES E., Department of
Social Hygiene, Ohio State Uni-
versity, Columbus, Ohio
- LEACH, E. L., State Normal School,
Fairmont, W. Va.
- LEACH, ALAN H., 1519 Washington
Ave., Ada, Arthur, Mich.
- LEACH, MARY, New Medical Bldg., New
Orleans, La.
- LEACHMAN, CHARLES, 155 Columbia St.,
Pasadena, Calif.
- LEACH, H. A., Randolph-Stevens Wom-
en's College, Lynchburg, Va.
- LEACH, H. J., Box 198, New Jersey
Institution, Newark, N.J.
- LEACH, T. A., Jefferson C. Smith Univer-
sity, Charlotte, N.C.
- LEACHMAN, FRANK C., 600 4th, Salisbury,
N.C.
- LEACH, FRANK D., 1248 no B 3rd St.,
Chicago, Ill.
- LEACH, REV. RONALD S., Box 622, Ash-
wahtet, Wisc.
- LEACH, MARGARET M., Stanford Uni-
versity, Calif.
- LEACH, OWEN H., National Child La-
bor Committee, 219 Fourth Ave.,
Room 2702, New York, N.Y.
- LEACH, HEN FRANK O., Oregon, Ill.
- LEACH, EUGEN M., 2nd Peoples Bank
Bldg., McKeesport, Pa.
- LEACH, FRANK S., 2025 Beacon Ave.,
Los Angeles, Calif.
- LEACHMAN, F. W., 109 7th St., S.E.,
Minneapolis, Minn.
- LEACH, CHARLES M., 7th Broad St., New-
ark, N.J.
- LEACH, V. E., Page Hall, Ohio State
University, Columbus, Ohio
- LEACHMAN, KATHERINE O., Apt. 303, The
Woodward, Washington, D.C.
- LEACHMAN, GEORGE A., University of
Washington, Seattle, Wash.
- LEACHMAN, HARVEY W., Bethesda, Md.
- LEACH, HARRY L., 1000 Ridge St., Chi-
cago, Ill.
- LEACH, JUNE F., Psychopathic Hospital,
Topeka City, Kans.
- LEACH, MARGARET M., 225 Chalmers
Place, Chicago, Ill.
- LEACHMAN, ANNA CONNORS, Department
of Social Work, Carnegie Institute
of Technology, Pittsburgh, Pa.
- LEACH, KATHLEEN, Box 219, River-
head, L.I., N.Y.
- LEACHMAN, JAMES C., 1 W 11th St.,
New York, N.Y.
- LEACHMAN, SAMUEL A., 109 Madison
Ave., Columbus, Mo.
- LEACHMAN, MAX A., 626 W 17th St.,
New York, N.Y.
- LEACHMAN, FRANK L., Westminster Col-
lege, Fulton, Mo.
- LEACH, JERRY R., 2217 W Dayton St.,
Madison, Wis.
- LEACHMAN, RUTH E., 600 Lexington
Ave., New York, N.Y.
- LEACHMAN, LORRA, 203 N Temple Ave.,
Indianapolis, Ind.
- LEACHMAN, LLOYD E., Overhill College,
Spartanburg, S.C.
- LEACHMAN, CHARLES S., Room 611,
103 E 11th St., New York, N.Y.
- LEACHMAN, H. E., St Xavier College,
Cincinnati, Ohio
- LEACHMAN, THOMAS W., 1412 South St.,
Detroit, Mich.
- LEACH, MARY A., 202 23rd St., Co-
lumbus, Mo.
- LEACHMAN, R. D., University of Wash-
ington, Seattle, Wash.
- LEACHMAN, LOUIS L., Department of
Ecology, University of Minnesota,
Minneapolis, Minn.

- McKENNA, GEORGE A., 318 S. Wells St., Chicago, Ill.
- McKELAY, ARTHUR MARION, 507 E. Bellevue Drive, Pasadena, Calif.
- McLEOD, LEO D., Allegheny College, Meadville, Pa.
- McMAYOR, THOMAS, 3244 10th St., N.E., Seattle, Wash.
- McMILLAN, J. W., Victoria College, Toronto, Canada, Can.
- McPHERSON, HUGH, Louisville, Ky.
- McPHERSON, WILLIAM R., 2245 4th St., East Las Vegas, N.H.
- McWILLIAMS, RUSSELL RYAN, 221 S. 4th St., Dallas, Tex.
- MEYER, MYRA P., Baltimore, Md., Gynecic Fields, S.E., Baltimore, Md.
- MACGILLIVRAY, MISS LEON D., 2225 Adams St., Chicago, Ill.
- MEYERSON, WILLIAM L., Bethany, Neb.
- MEYERSON, ARTHUR A., 2125 W. 4th St., Los Angeles, Calif.
- MAY, V. EUGENE, 22 Broad St., New York, N.Y.
- MAYBELL, ROBERT F., 371 N. Chicago St., Joliet, Ill.
- MAYN, ADAM S., 2200 Lawrence Blvd., Kansas City, Mo.
- MAYN, R. E., Agricultural Mechanic and Manual School, Fair Play, Ark.
- MEYERHOLD, ARTHUR W., Christ Church Rectory, Middlewood, N.J.
- MAYHEW, GEORGE S., 2200 Lexington Ave., St. Louis, Mo.
- MAYN, ALBERT S., Hamilton University, St. Paul, Minn.
- MAYN, EDWARD M., 322 Market St., Lawrence, Kan.
- MAYN, EUGENE MAYN, 31-31 Duane Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- MAYN, THOMPSON N., Indiana College, Crawfordsville, Ark.
- MAYN, JOHN H., 3415 W. Van Ness St., Chicago, Ill.
- MAYN, CHARLES W., 1722 Front Ave., Ann Arbor, Mich.
- MAYN, MARY LOUISE, 67 W. Washburn Ave., Columbus, Ohio.
- MAXWELL, BRUCE CHAPMAN, 2223 33rd St., Philadelphia, Pa.
- MAXY, JANE F., 314 University St., S.E., Minneapolis, Minn.
- MAXWORTH, ROBERT, 2325 W. Monroe St., Chicago, Ill.
- MAXWORTH, ARTHUR H., 441 Western Parkway, Roseland, N.Y.
- MAXWORTH, E. C., 1222 E. 34th St., Chicago, Ill.
- MAXWORTH, PETER MAXWORTH, Box 471, Dayton, N.H.
- MAXWORTH, A. J. S., 22 1st St., Troy, N.Y.
- MAXWORTH, DR. EUGENE MAXWORTH, 120 W. 12th St., New York, N.Y.
- MAXWORTH, EDGAR V., Manhattan Lodge, East 12th St., N.Y.
- MAXWORTH, FRED E., P.O. Box 224, Duluth, Wis.
- MAXWORTH, ARTHUR, 2222 Union Trust Bldg., Cleveland, Ohio.
- MAXWORTH, LEO S., 1200 Security Bldg., Chicago, Ill.
- MAXWORTH, EUGENE, 4 Lehigh St., Madison, Wis.
- MAXWORTH, EDGAR H., 6008 Elm Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- MAXWORTH, EDWARD H., Colorado College, Colorado Springs, Colo.
- MAXWORTH, FRANK, PEPPER STATE SCHOOL, Peoria, Ill.
- MAXWORTH, JOHN, Tulsa College, Tulsa, Okla.
- MAXWORTH, JOHN E., 314 E. Leigh St., Richmond, Va.
- MAXWORTH, JOHN H., Dartmouth College, Hanover, N.H.
- MAXWORTH, O. W. MAXWORTH, 3415 10th Ave., S., Minneapolis, Minn.
- MAXWORTH, MAXWORTH C., 121 1/2 Grand Ave., University of Iowa, Iowa City, Iowa.
- MAXWORTH, MAXWORTH E., Brain Normal School, West Chester, Pa.
- MAXWORTH, EDGAR F., Pennsylvania College for Women, Pittsburgh, Pa.
- MAXWORTH, GEORGE L., Ohio College of Agriculture, Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y.
- MAXWORTH, W. P., Baylor University, Waco, Tex.
- MAXWORTH, MAXWORTH C., 61 Park Ave., New York, N.Y.
- MAXWORTH, R. LOUISE, 322 W. 12th St., Apt. 204, New York, N.Y.
- MAXWORTH, ARTHUR, 37 West-Corbridge St., South Weymouth, Mass.
- MAXWORTH, EDGAR H. H., Oakland Apts., Los Angeles, Calif.
- MAXWORTH, DR. JOHN, University of Arizona, Tucson, Ark.

- MELAN, ARTHUR L., 306 Huntington Ave., Boston 27, Mass.
- MELTZ, H. A., Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio
- MELTZ, H. LAURENCE, 478 Clinton Ave., Brooklyn, N.Y.
- MENZIES, NATHAN, Carnegie Institute of Technology, Pittsburgh, Pa.
- MERCH, CHARLES E., 2617 Knight Ave., St. Louis, Mo.
- MERIN, OSA, Southern Methodist University, Dallas, Tex.
- MERON, ARTHUR H., Studio B, R. 2, Middletown, Wis.
- MERRILL, HARVEY C., University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis.
- MESCHERMAN, ERIC D., E. of C. Hall, Columbia, Mo.
- METZGER, CARL R., JR., 2133 Walnut Ave., Philadelphia, Pa.
- MEYERSON, HERMAN W., Danville College, Knoxville, Tenn.
- MEYER, RUTH A. E., 12 Loan St., Atlanta, Ga.
- MILLS, ARTHUR H., 1 Buckingham Place, Cambridge, Mass.
- MOORE, CARL B., 300 Wyckoff Ave., Union, N.Y.
- MOORE, COTTE E., Box 224, Chapel Hill, N.C.
- MOORE, SHAW H., 340 London St., Middlesex, Wis.
- MOORE, MRS. BERT P., 2928 Magnolia Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- MOORE, H. L., University of Missouri, Columbia, Mo.
- MOORE, WILLIAM J., 1025 Dallas Ave., Topeka, Kan.
- MOORE, H. FRANKLIN, University Ave., Canton, N.Y.
- MOORE, ALBERT T., 175 Woodside Ave., Newark, N.J.
- MOORE, ALBERT, Upret Thin Thamm, Washington, Miss.
- MOORE, WAYNE L., 6025 Highland Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- MOORE, CURTIS H., 2 West Canal, Waterville, Me.
- MOORE, VERA, 2142 E. Clinton Ave., Los Angeles, Calif.
- MORSE, H. N., 130 5th Ave., New York, N.Y.
- MORRIS, LAWRENCE H., Belmont Manual School, Brown, Conn.
- MORRIS, EDWARD R., 281 Macdonald Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- MORSE, G. O., Superintendent of Public Schools, Trenton, N.C.
- MORRIS, JAMES H., University of Missouri, Columbia, Mo.
- MORRIS, THOMAS W., Eastern College, Chesham, Pa.
- MORRISON, LARRY, Michigan State College, East Lansing, Mich.
- MORRIS, ROBERT W., 1182 7th St., Birmingham, Miss.
- MORRIS, GEORGE T., 1725 Ely St., N.W., Washington, D.C.
- MORRIS, J. M., Folk State School, Folsom, Pa.
- MORSEY, JAMES P., 124 West High St., Buffalo, N.Y.
- MORSEY, MAXIMUS V., 423 W. Edison St., Wheeling, Pa.
- MORSEY, RICHARD T., 1928 Sherman Ave., Evanston, Ill.
- MORSE, RAY D., 27 Woodlodge St., South Bay, Miss.
- MORSE, RAY CHASE B., University of the South, Sevenson, Tenn.
- MORSE, MARSHALL M., 202 College Ave., Columbia, Mo.
- MORSEMAN, ANNE M., Bates College, Lewiston, Me.
- MORSE, FRANKLIN, Komanawa University, Komanawa-Mura, Tokyo, Japan.
- MORSE, EMERY L., 26 E. Ontario St., Chicago, Ill.
- MORSEY, E. M., R.F.D. No. 2, Santa Ana, Calif.
- MORSE, CHARLES P., 124 Woodford St., Washington, D.C.
- MORSE, FRED C., Wheeler State School, Waltham, Calif.
- MORSE, DR. EUGENIO, Pato Colon 281, Buenos Aires, Argentine Republic, B.A.
- MORSE, LOWERY, Brigham Young University, Provo, Utah.
- MORSEY, GEORGE B., William Lodge, Yonkers, N.Y.
- MORSEY, M. H., 4925 Indiana Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- MORSEY, FREDERICK B., 220 Fifth Ave., New York, N.Y.
- MORSEY, JAMES I., Wesley College, Willsky, Miss.

- NEWMAN, VERA, 220 Franklin St., Cambridge, Mass.
- NEWSTEADT, WILLIAM L., 1225 E. 4th St., Cleveland, Ohio.
- NEWYCOMB, C. A., 1414 University Blvd., Dallas, Tex.
- NEWMAN, I. W., 414 Midwestern Avenue, Milwaukee, Wis.
- NICHOLSON, JOHN ISAAC, 1815 Taylor Way, Seattle, Wash.
- NIXON, JAMES W., Neighborhood Hospital, Brighton Station, Rochester, N. Y.
- NOVICK, W. L., Williams, Ky.
- NOVICK, CHARLES C., Falmouth, Me.
- NOVICK, CHAS. C., Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio.
- NOVICK, CLAUDE H., 1000 Madison Ave., New York, N. Y.
- NOVICK, HARRY GORDON, Brookwood Labor College, Louisville, Ky.
- NOVICK, PAUL H., 113 Main St., Bridgeport, Conn.
- NOVICK, EDWARD W., University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N. C.
- NOVICK, WILLIAM F., Harvard College, Cambridge University, New York, N. Y.
- O'LEARY, JOHN O., Catholic University of America, Washington, D. C.
- OLIVIER, PHILIP A., University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis.
- OLIVIER, WILLIAM, 1000 Robert St., Madison, Wis.
- OLIVER, JAMES R., Larchmont Apartments, Larchmont, N. Y.
- OLIVIER, J. J., Stephens College, Columbia, Mo.
- OLIVER, JAMES M., 200 Ohio St., Dayton, N. C.
- OLIVER, RICHARD E., 6555 University Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- OLIVER, EUGENE, Box 100, Columbus, Mo.
- OLIVER, KENT, 321 Division Ave., Newark, N. J.
- OLIVER, CLAYTON M., Federal Hill, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis.
- OLIVER, VICTOR M., University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- OLIVER, C. M., 34 Madison Place, New York, N. Y.
- OLIVER, H. KIM, 400 Pennsylvania St., Lincoln, Neb.
- OLIVER, JAMES W., Adelphi College, Brooklyn, N. Y.
- OLIVER, HENRY E., University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- OLIVER, WILLIAM H., 42-46 E. 4th St., Cincinnati, Ohio.
- OLIVER, FRANK A., 140 12th Ave., E., Eugene, Ore.
- OLIVER, HENRY, 315 E. Jefferson St., Pittsburgh, Pa.
- OLIVER, JAMES G., Whitworth College, Spokane, Wash.
- OLIVER, FRANK C., Rowland Library, Charleston, W. Va.
- OLIVER, CLAUDE H., 37 E. College St., Omaha, Ne.
- OLIVER, HENRY P., School of Education, Oklahoma Agricultural and Mechanical College, Stillwater, Okla.
- OLIVER, EDWIN CARL, Kansas, K. D.
- OLIVER, EDWIN G., 51 W. 4th St., New York University, New York, N. Y.
- OLIVER, MRS. MARY C., Torrington, Pa.
- OLIVER, JAMES A., Maryland National Bank Bldg., St. Paul, Minn.
- OLIVER, LOUIS H., 311 4th Ave., S. E., Minneapolis, Minn.
- OLIVER, EDWIN, Department of Biological Chemistry of Harvard, Boston, Mass.
- OLIVER, W. F., Superintending, Pennsylvania Tubercular Hospital, Meridian, Pa.
- OLIVER, CHARLES E., 24 John St., Valley Falls, Mo.
- OLIVER, CLAUDE A., 125 E. 1st St., New York, N. Y.
- OLIVER, F. H., Winston, Neb.
- OLIVER, DR. A., 1045 Euclid Ave., East Cleveland, Ohio.
- OLIVER, CHARLES C., 30 Madison Ave., Delaware, Ohio.
- OLIVER, R. L., Gordon College, South-west, Mass.
- OLIVER, C. FRED A., 125 Montague St., Brooklyn, N. Y.
- OLIVER, G. H., 205 W. Lewis St., Muskogee, Okla.
- OLIVER, WILLIAM W., 205 E. 1st St., New York, N. Y.
- OLIVER, ALFRED R., 25 Washington Sq., New York, N. Y.
- OLIVER, H. A., 4220 N. Second St., Chicago, Ill.

- PERLIN, HANNA A., Hope Academy,
Providence, R.I.
- PERLINSKY, DR. HENRICH E., 4849 W. Gar-
field Blvd., Chicago, Ill.
- PERLIN, GERTHER H., 849 Ridge Ave.,
Evanston, Ill.
- PETITAN, MARION E., 304 W. Fourth
Ave., Yakushti, Mich.
- PEYTON, HARRISON, 51 State St., Cambridge,
N.Y.
- PEYTON, RICHARD, Harvard Law School,
Cambridge, Mass.
- PEYTON, HARVEY B. CLARK, 3047 Wash-
ington Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- PEYTON, RUTH M., Social Service League,
Jewett City, Iowa.
- POWER, ELMER, 424 Huntington Ave.,
Suite 11, Boston, Mass.
- PRATT, ARTHUR S., 1844 Leavenworth Ave., Fal-
lsville, Pa.
- PRATT, BRUCE J., 321 W. Walnut St.,
Kalamazoo, Mich.
- PRATT, RAY NATHANIEL M., 414 W
129th St., New York, N.Y.
- PRESTON, MARGERY C., 3443 Van Buren
St., Chicago, Ill.
- PRESTON, H. ELMER, Graham, Ohio.
- PRESTON, RAY J. J., Tawasville, Mich.
- PRICE, M. T., 414 Central Avenue &
East, Chicago, Ill.
- PRITCH, D. E., 4436 Green Ave., Chi-
cago, Ill.
- PROBERT, SYBILLA R., Western Reserve
University, Cleveland, Ohio.
- PURVIS, MARYA HELEN, Mount Holy-
oke College, South Hadley, Mass.
- QUINN, SYBILLA A., University of Ken-
tucky, Louisville, Ky.
- QUIJANO, J. RAYMOND, Box 1944, Mexico
City, Mexico.
- QUINN, LILLIAN A., 430 E. 2nd St., 1040
York, N.Y.
- RABAR, LOUIS A., 346 W. Johnson St.,
Madison, Wis.
- RACHENKIN, DR. AND MISS FRANKLYN E.,
1354 West Blvd., Cleveland, Ohio.
- RADLEY, J. L., Mercer University, Macon,
Ga.
- RADZINSKY, H. G., 400 Atlantic Ave.,
Larch, N.J.
- RADY, SALVATOR H., Public Library,
Grand Rapids, Mich.
- RANDALL, K. D., School of Education,
University of Washington, Seattle,
Wash.
- RANDALL, E. F., 1864 Massachusetts
Ave., Cambridge, Mass.
- RANDALL, J. G., Department of Rural
Economics, College of Agriculture,
Ithaca, N.Y.
- RANDALL, GEORGE C., 401 N. McClu-
ough Ave., Toledo, Ill.
- RARE, JAMES A., Box 314, Hancock,
Maine.
- RATNER, RAY, 2442 Dupont Ave. S.,
Minneapolis, Minn.
- RAY, MISS GEORGE W., 4440 Harper
Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- RAYSON, W. C., Vanderbilt University,
Nashville, Tenn.
- RAYSON, ROBERT, 1000 Lincoln Place,
Boulder, Colo.
- RENNAN, L. C., 1430 Vermont St., Law-
rence, Kan.
- RENN, BLAIR F. H. S. THOMAS FOUND-
ATION, 115 E. 9th St., Cincinnati,
Ohio.
- RENN, JAMES S., Seton Hall College,
Greenwood, Ill.
- RENNERT, J. A., Box 94, Muscatine,
Iowa.
- RENN, JAMES, 4215 Sheridan Road,
Chicago, Ill.
- RENNERT, DR. GAIL L., 440 Nichols Ave.,
Chicago, Ill.
- RENN, BLANCH, 6014 Locust St., St.
Louis, Mo.
- RENN, WALTER F., 4231 University
Way, Seattle, Wash.
- RENN, E. D., College of Commerce,
University of Iowa, Iowa City, Iowa.
- RENNERT, CHARLES N., University of
Ottawa, Portland, Ore.
- RENNERT, RAY, JAMES W., BOSTON,
Wash. (see RENNA).
- RENN, BRUCE A., 19 N. Main St., San-
cruz, Calif.
- RENN, CHARLES L., Dakota Wesleyan
University, Mitchell, S.D.
- RENN, MISS HOW E., 3104 Maryland
Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- RENN, CHARLES F., 3104 Maryland Ave.,
Chicago, Ill.
- RENNERT, HENRY L., 514 Knicker St.,
Larch, Ill.

RIDDER, MISS BESSIE M., 22 Madison School for Girls, San Francisco, Calif.

RILEY, THOMAS J., 45 Schenckman St., Brooklyn, N.Y.

RICE, ARTHUR E., 142 Valley St., Seattle, Wash.

RICHES, MIRIAM V., Hotel of Home Missions, 739 Arch St., Philadelphia, Pa.

ROBERTS, C. L., 749 Woodlawn Ave., Iowa City, Iowa.

ROCKWELL, CLARENCE C., 347 Madison Ave., New York, N.Y.

ROCKWELL, WILLIAM L., 324 W. 79th St., New York, N.Y.

ROCKWELL, VANCELA P., New South Bureau Bldg., 221 S. Jackson St., Philadelphia, Pa.

ROCKY, CORNELIUS J., 29 N. Chapel St., Hight, Ill.

RODMAN, ARTHUR, 30-32 2d St., New York, N.Y.

ROHM, WILHELM J., 219 5th Ave., New York, N.Y.

ROHMERT, CHARLES H., Bethlehem, Pa.

ROSE, ROBERT C., College of the Pacific, Stockton, Calif.

ROSE, M. WILSON, 900 West St., St. Joseph, Mo.

ROSE, BEN, 140 E. 92d St., Philadelphia, Pa.

ROSENBERG, JULIUS, c/o Dept. Research & Company, Chicago, Ill.

ROSE, HERMAN A., University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis.

ROSE, FRANK A., East Hall, Columbia University, New York, N.Y.

ROSE, SAMUEL C., Stillpoint College, Hamilton Springs, N.Y.

ROSENBERG, G. S. E., Townsend Museum, Box 473, Princeton, South Africa.

ROSE, OSCAR, 39 West St., Hattingsport, Mass.

ROSENBERG, A., 7337 Pauline Ave., Chicago, Ill.

ROSENBERG, EDWARD, Taylor University, Waco, Tex.

ROSENBERG, HENRY J., 123 3d Ave., S.E., Grand Rapids, Mich.

ROSENBERG, HENRIETTA, Edinboro, Pa.

ROSENBERG, MISS FRANK E., 125 Kansas Terrace, Madison, Wis.

ROSENBERG, FREDERICK J., Ripston, Ala.

ROSENBERG, C. F., 125 Broadway, Colby,

Colo.

ROSENBERG, DANIEL, 403 Overlook Road, Elmont, N.Y.

ROSENBERG, JACOB, West Virginia University, Martinsburg, W.Va.

ROSEN, M. LUCILLA, Catholic Welfare Bureau, 217 Higgins Bldg., Los Angeles, Calif.

ROSEN, THOMAS J., 126 Fifth Ave., New York, N.Y.

ROSEN, MARTIN C., 401 N. Pine Ave., Chicago, Ill.

ROSEN, E. L., 205 Garrett Place, Bronx, N.Y.

ROSENBERG, MIRIAM J., 221 Huntington Ave., Boston, U.S.A.

ROSEN, CAROL P., 2475 Duane Ave., Seattle, Wash.

ROSENBERG, C. W., 702 Calender St., Portland, Me.

ROSE, ELLEN, 6425 Maple Ave., Dallas, Tex.

ROSE, H. MARSH, Superior, Neb.

ROSENBERG, MISS E. A., Milwaukee, Wis.

ROSE, A. G., 2305-2312 Ave., Woodlawn, I.L., N.Y.

ROSEN, CHARLES S., 212 Market St., Paterson, N.J.

ROSENBERG, ARTHUR, National Board, 7 W.C.A., 200 Lexington Ave., New York, N.Y.

ROSE, CHARLES E., 24 Edgecliff Terrace, Yonkers, N.Y.

ROSE, MONICA A., Lido Club, Wood, China.

ROSENBERG, E. B. A., 211 W. 82d St., New York, N.Y.

ROSENBERG, ROSE P. J., Cheshire, Neb.

ROSENBERG, NEER, St. Paul Seminary, Cleveland Park, St. Paul, Minn.

ROSE, HENRY H., Kent College, Portland, Ore.

Sells, BOWEN F., Ohio Teachers College,
Wincosa, Minn.

Selys, WATSON, 3434 4th Ave., Wash-
ington, W. Va.

Selam, PHILIP L., Jewish People's Insti-
tute, 1191 W. Taylor St., Chicago,
Ill.

Serry, HENRY W., II, 1201 Collegewood
Ave., Toledo, Ohio.

Servino, EDWIN L., Oxford, Ill.

Seymour, A. E., Northern Baptist In-
dustrial School, Aberdeen, S.D.

Shain, WILLIAM L. E., University Ste-
tion, Read, Ohio.

Shaw, FLEMING W., Lakeshore Col-
lege, St. Charles, Mo.

Shayman, EDWIN, Harvard College,
Harvard, Pa.

Shaw, CLIFFORD B., University of Chi-
cago, Chicago, Ill.

Shaw, FLORENCE, Stephentown, W. Va.

Report Post, Chicago, Ill.

Shaw, LOIS A., Hastings College,
Hastings, Neb.

Shaw, MRS. ADA E., 20 Madison St.,
Pittsburgh, Pa.

12 W. 3

Ill., Calif.

Shaw, EDWARD, 4111 Pine
St., Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, JAMES K., 1001 N.
Broadway Ave., Seattle, Wash.

Shaw, H. M., Columbia University,
New York, N.Y.

Shaw, EDWARD L., Missouri Valley
College, Marshall, Mo.

Shaw, EDWARD H., 41 S. Main Ave.,
Franklin, Ind.

Shaw, JAMES S., 1010 Main Ave.,
Chicago, Ill.

Shaw, KYLE, 1401 Hamilton Ave.,
Chicago, Ill.

Shaw, WILLIAM J., 101 E. 9th St., Cle-
veland, Ohio.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Shaw, FLORENCE, 1011 Franklin St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.

- SEXTON, H. M., Lincoln-Simpson College,
Hakary, N.C.
 SEYER, JAMES H., 300 3d Ave., East
Cleveland, W.Va.
 SHANNON, RUSSELL C., Washington
School, Chicago Heights, Ill.
 SHAW-WALKER, ROBERT D., 10th Floor, So-
cial Service Bldg., 375 E. Jackson St.,
Philadelphia, Pa.
 SHAWLEY, PETER A., University of Min-
nesota, Minneapolis, Minn.
 SHAWNE, J. THOMAS, Pomona, N.J.
 SHAWNE, Miss ANNA CLARA, 404 W.
24th St., New York, N.Y.
 SHAWNE, PHILIP G., Lewis Institute, Hy-
poxy and Madison Sts., Chicago, Ill.
 SHAWNE, LUCAS M., Southern College Li-
brary, Lakeland, Fla.
 SHAWNE, CLAYTON W., 1000 Ballston St.,
Madison, Wis.
 SHAWNE, CHRISTIAN B., Lakeview-Hi-
lls, La.
 SHAWNE, MICHAEL J., 109 Winney
Ave., New Haven, Conn.
 SHAWNE, ROBERT P., Baltimore, Md.
 SHAWNE, W. H., Lewis State College of
Agri-culture and Mechanical Arts,
Albion, Iowa
 SHAWNE, LOUIS BLAIR, 1011 E. 47th St.,
Chicago, Ill.
 SHAWNE, ROBERT P., 20 Washington
Place, New York, N.Y.
 SHAWNE, WYLLIAM T., Boyton College,
Bristol, Wis.
 SHAWNE, RICHARD G., 41-43 Southwood Ave.,
St. Louis, Mo.
 SHAWNE, B. C., South Penn. Library,
Baltimore, Md.
 SHAWNE, J. F., University of North
Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C.
 SHAWNE, FRANKLIN F., 304 D. Chapin-
ton Ave., Oak Park, Ill.
 SHAWNE, Miss F. W., 373 Randall
Bldg., Fort Wayne, Ind.
 SHAWNE, MARGARET C., Chester High
School, Chester, Pa.
 SHAWNE, FLORENCE M., Alma College,
Alma, Mich.
 SHAWNE, ANNA, 814 W. 22nd Place, Los
Angeles, Calif.
 SHAWNE, Rev. CARLTON F., 3010 26th
Ave., S., Minneapolis, Minn.
 SHAWNE, CHARLES G., 407 E. 10th St.,
Topeka, Kans.
 SHAWNE, EVANGLINE, 1470 Scholtz
Blvd., N.W., Washington, D.C.
 SHAWNE, Miss MARY KANTER, Mount-
cotte Seminary, Grafton, Ill.
 SHAW, CLARENCE, 270 Chalmers Bldg., Wash-
ington, Minn.
 SHAWNE, LUCAS, 1944 Beacon St.,
Brooklyn, Minn.
 SHAWNE, JOHN W., Y.M.C.A., St. Paul,
Minn.
 SHAW, W. H., Colmarville, Pa.
 SHAW, WILLIAM A., 614 N. Allen St.,
South Bend, Ind.
 SHAW, HENRY, Town Court, Waltham,
Mass.
 SHAW, HENRY H., 294 W. 14th St., Los
Angeles, Calif.
 SHAWNE, CHARLES O., 130 Madison Ave.,
New York, N.Y.
 SHAWNE, EUGENE, 311 Locust St., St.
Louis, Mo.
 SHAWNE, HENRY J., 404 W. Lehigh
St., Waltham, Mass.
 SHAWNE, Art CARL, 444 State Ave.,
Camden, Ohio
 SHAWNE, ROBERT H., Atlanta University,
Atlanta, Ga.
 SHAWNE, CARL W., Knox College, Galen-
burg, Ill.
 SHAWNE, FREDERICK H., 101 High St.,
Pawtucket, R.I.
 SHAWNE, ROBERT A., 1215 College Ave.,
Toledo, Ohio
 SHAWNE, C. M., Penn Normal School,
Lock Haven, Pa.
 SHAWNE, DOROTHY E., Johns Hill Col-
lege, Mounting, Pa.
 SHAWNE, MARY CLAYTON, Brighton In-
dustrial Park, Camden, N.Y.
 SHAW, P. W. B., Yuen-An-Chiao, Hsinchi,
Chongking, China
 SHAWNE, JEROME, 30 W. 17th St., New
York, N.Y.
 SHAWNE, R. H., Lincoln Hall, Col-
umbia University, New York, N.Y.
 SHAWNE, HENRY, University of Wash-
ington, Seattle, Wash.
 SHAW, ARTHUR L., Jr., 440 Riverside
Drive, New York, N.Y.
 SHAW, HENRY H., Union Stock Yards,
Chicago, Ill.
 SHAW, HENRY F., Washburn College, Rock-
ford, Ill.

- SPERRY, RALPH C., 665 Avenue H, John, New York, N.Y.
- TATE, DONALD R., Wells College, Aurora, N.Y.
- TAYLOR, BOBBIE, 326 Omaha Ave., Jefferson City, Mo.
- TAYLOR, MARION, University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- TEDDER, FRANCIS, United Nations Conference, 118 E. 64th St., New York, N.Y.
- TERRY, G. A., University of Cincinnati, Cincinnati, Ohio
- TERRY, CARL E., North Carolina State College, Raleigh, N.C.
- TAYLOR, EDWIN, 324 Washington Ave., Newark, N.J.
- TAYLOR, F. B., Jamestown College, Jamestown, N.D.
- TAYLOR, GRABAM, Chicago Commons, Grand Ave. and Morgan St., Chicago, Ill.
- TEWARI, MANOJ, 6 N. Randall St., Brooklyn, Mass.
- THEYER, VERN E., 1700 South Carolina St., Tulsa, Okla.
- THEYER, FREDERICK J., Wheeler Hall, University of California, Berkeley, Calif.
- THEYLER, LUCILLE M. L., 305 Main Ave., Columbia, Mo.
- THEYER, ALICE A., Columbia University, New York, N.Y.
- THOMAS, MARGARET H., 410 Industry Ave., Trenton, N.J.
- THEYER, E., 50 Nathan St., Baltimore, Ohio
- THOMAS, IRA AND MISS JOSE F., Michigan State College, East Lansing, Mich.
- THOMAS, PAUL H., 1/4 ALBION A. Road, 734 9th Ave., New York, N.Y.
- THOMAS, WILLIAM I., 203 E. 64th St., New York, N.Y.
- THOMPSON, DORIS F., 460 Kameoka Place, Brooklyn, N.Y.
- THOMPSON, LOUISE, Librarian, Detroit Bureau of Governmental Research, 310 E. Jackson Ave., Detroit, Mich.
- THOMPSON, MARION K., Buffalo, N.Y.
- THOMPSON, WALTER S., Miami University, Oxford, Ohio
- THOMPSON, E. L., Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine, New York, N.Y.
- THOMPSON, THOMAS M., Lincoln Wesleyan University, Springfield, Ill.
- THOMPSON, ARTHUR L., 1123 E. Gayland St., Denver, Colo.
- THOMPSON, PAUL E., 100 W. 124th St., New York, N.Y.
- THOMPSON, HENRY W., 1123 E. Gayland St., Chicago, Ill.
- THOMAS, BEN C., 414 N. Tapp St., Chicago, Ill.
- THOMAS, THOMAS, Department of Zoology, Imperial University at Tokyo, Tokyo, Japan
- THOMAS, A. J., 414 S. Franklin St., Chicago, Ill.
- THOMAS, A. T., 11 Harvard St., Westfield, N.D.
- THOMAS, C. W., College of Saint Joseph, Thomas, Wash.
- THOMPSON, MARY, Glasgow Public Library, Glasgow, Scotland
- THOMPSON, LEO A., Abraham School, Mahwah Lake, N.Y.
- THOMAS, C. V., Collegeville, Pa.
- THOMAS, E. F., University Station, Grand Forks, N.D.
- THOMAS, MISS BLAIR, Room 444 S. Hope St., Los Angeles, Calif.
- THOMPSON, LONNIE, Dept. of Social Work and Public Health, 517 W. Franklin St., Richmond, Va.
- THOMPSON, MISS MARGARET, Hotel Montpelier, Charleston, S.C.
- THOMAS, CORNELIUS, 301 W. 174th St., New York, N.Y.
- THOMPSON, HENRY R., Perry Hall, Lake Forest, Ill.
- THOMAS, G. W., Kansas State Teachers College, Pittsburg, Kan.
- THOMPSON, R. M., State Normal College, Bowling Green, Ohio
- THOMAS, W. H., Shaw University, Raleigh, N.C.
- THOMPSON, MARY, 101 S. University St., Vermilion, S.D.
- THOMAS, CHARLES L., 7121 Hollywood Blvd., Los Angeles, Calif.
- THOMAS, W. KENNETH, 324 Lewis Ave., Madison Springs, Mo.
- THOMAS, FRANK, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, Pa.
- THOMAS, S. E., 1123 W. 64th St., New York, N.Y.

- DICKINSON, Miss FRANK L., 490 South
 Crest Road, Chattanooga, Tenn.
 DICKINSON, J. H., University of Min-
 nesota, Mankato, Minn.
 DILLON, Miss J. O., 454 Green St., Chi-
 cago, Ill.
 VAN DUSEN, AUGUST, 790 Ashland St.,
 Chicago, Ill.
 VAN DYKE, A. P., University of Sym-
 on, Syracuse, N. Y.
 VAN TUNEN, CLARA JAMES, United
 Charities, 44 N. Washington St.
 Williamstown, Pa.
 VANDERKAM, CHARLES, 65 Hope St.,
 Ridgewood, N. Y.
 VAN, RAYMOND M., Evansville College,
 Evansville, Ind.
 VANDER, LAWRENCE, 100 E. 60th St.,
 New York, N. Y.
 VALL-BRAG, ART, Attorney General,
 Bureau of Juvenile Justice, P. I.
 VANDER, DAVID C., 126 Boston Ave.,
 West Medford, Mass.
 VANDER, GEORGE E., Rockefeller Foun-
 dation, 11 Broadway, New York,
 N. Y.
 VANDER, HENRY J., 1404 N. Madison
 Ave., Los Angeles, Calif.
 VALL, GEORGE B., Macomber College,
 St. Paul, Minn.
 VANDER, HARRY W., State Historical
 Society, Iowa City, Iowa
 VAN TUNEN, CLARA JAMES, Town Hall
 College, Amos, Iowa
 VANDER, EDWARD B., 2716 Locust St.,
 Philadelphia, Pa.
 VAND, JAY A., 147 Madison Ave., New
 York, N. Y.
 VAND, Rev. F. H., Rogers College,
 Rogers, Ark., Canada
 VANDER, C. SYDNEY, 413 W. 49th St.,
 New York, N. Y.
 VANDERKAM, H. A., Room 24, City Hall,
 Little Rock, Ark.
 VANDER, EDWARD H., R.R. 2, Box 70,
 Tucson, Ariz.
 VAND, EDWIN C., 211 W. 138th St.,
 New York, N. Y.
 VANDERKAM, RICHARD, Ohio, Mich.
 VANDER, WILSON D., University of Min-
 nesota, Minneapolis, Minn.
 VANDER, EDWARD H., Great Hall,
 Northampton, Mass.
 VAND, C. Madison, Wis.
 VAND, T. C., Department of Sociology,
 Ohio State University, Columbus,
 Ohio
 VANDER, G. A., 2113 S. Columbia St.,
 Denver, Colo.
 VANDER, HENRY, 510 N. Michigan Blvd.,
 Chicago, Ill.
 VANDER, HOWARD C., Princeton, N. J.
 VANDERKAM, WILLIAM C., Syracuse
 University, Syracuse, N. Y.
 VANDER, CHURCH C., Times Place Ave.,
 Takoma Park, D. C.
 VANDER, EDNA E., 48 S. Third St.,
 Columbus, Ohio
 VANDER, FRANK D., 5 College Ave.,
 Hartford, Pa.
 VANDER, Miss FRANK D., 5 College Ave.,
 Hartford, Pa.
 VANDER, MARY E., 120 E. Forest St.,
 Toledo, Ohio, Mich.
 VANDER, O. G., University of Indi-
 ana, Bloomington, Ind.
 VANDER, W. WILLIAM, Logan Hall, Uni-
 versity of Pennsylvania, Philadel-
 phia, Pa.
 VAND, SARAH L., 1300 S. 2nd St., Boston,
 Mass.
 VANDER, CHARLES CLAUDE, 3 Second
 Ave., New York, N. Y.
 VANDER, HENRY, Station A, Lincoln,
 Neb.
 VANDER, EDNA T., 300 Hawthorne
 Ave., Yonkers, N. Y.
 VANDER, KATHA W., 341 Broadway, New
 York, N. Y.
 VANDER, A. G., Bates College, Lewiston,
 Me.
 VANDERKAM, SYDNEY, WASHINGTON, Mo.
 VANDERKAM, LOUIS O., 631 Jefferson St.,
 Detroit, Mich.
 VANDER, GEORGE, Syracuse University,
 Syracuse, N. Y.
 VANDER, Miss MARY DICKER, 90 Green
 Ave., New London, Conn.
 VANDER, Miss ANNA DICKER, 120 W. Col-
 umbia St., New York, N. Y.
 VANDERKAM, S. H., Yale University,
 New Haven, Conn.
 VANDER, L. D., 340 E. Washington St.,
 Liberty, Mo.
 VANDER, JAMES W., 400 W. Decade
 St., Columbus, Ohio

- WHEELER, JOSEPH L., Boston Milliken Free Library, Youngstown, Ohio
- WHEELER, MARY PHILLIPS, 20 Laurelwood Road, Walsley, Mass.
- WHEELLOCK, WALTER, Public Library, 22 First, Mass.
- WHEELWRIGHT, JAMES G., 1135 Tenth St., Lawrence, Kan.
- WHELAN, SAMUEL L., University of Kansas, Lawrence, Kan.
- WHELAN, E. E., 616 Duane Ave., Milwaukee, Wis.
- WHELAN, Miss Eva WHELAN, 30 Somerset St., Boston, Mass.
- WHELAN, LYNN T., Box 190, San Antonio, Calif.
- WHELAN, M. B., 222 St. Nicholas Ave., Apt. 1 N., New York, N.Y.
- WHELAN, J. CLYDE, College Station, The University of Wisconsin, 2200 E. Park St., Madison, Mich.
- WHELAN, CHRISTIAN P., 13 Fremont Ave., Newton, Mass.
- WHELAN, M. E., 1217 N. 2nd St., Philadelphia, Pa.
- WHELAN, ARTHUR F., R.F.D. No. 1, Pottsville, Pa.
- WHELAN, SAMUEL P., Akron, Ohio
- WHELAN, WALTER F., Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y.
- WHELAN, MICHAEL M., 19 N. Main St., Haverhill, N.H.
- WHELAN, ARTHUR, Wisconsin Conference of Social Work, University of Wisconsin Bldg., Madison, Wis.
- WHELAN, CORNELIA M., Box 409, Minneapolis, W.Va.
- WHELAN, G. CHAS., University of South Carolina, Columbia, S.C.
- WHELAN, EDWARD L., Box 90, Parkville, Mo.
- WHELAN, JOSEPH T., Whitier College, Whittier, Calif.
- WHELAN, NELSON, JR., 1200 5th Ave., New York, N.Y.
- WHELAN, Miss T. F. A., 409 N. 2nd St., Lincoln, Neb.
- WHELAN, CHARLES C., Scott Drive-way, Hastings-on-Hudson, New York
- WHELAN, E. A., North Dakota Agricultural College, Agricultural College, N.D.
- WHELAN, ARTHUR E., 380 Chandler of Commerce Bldg., Los Angeles, Calif.
- WHELAN, M. L., Bureau of Agricultural Statistics, Washington, D.C.
- WHELAN, WARREN H., 194 5th Ave., New York, N.Y.
- WHELAN, EDWARD A., 170 5th Ave., New York, N.Y.
- WHELAN, LEON, 5705 Kinross Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- WHELAN, HELEN L., 421 Hawthorne Court, Madison, Wis.
- WHELAN, WILLIAM W., Whittier, Ind.
- WHELAN, A. H., Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio
- WHELAN, EDWARD M., 1200 Park Ave., New York, N.Y.
- WHELAN, Dr. ARTHUR, Baumgartner 11, Berlin-Wilmers, Germany
- WHELAN, A. E., Ann Arbor, Mich.
- WHELAN, ARTHUR V., 127 Eldred St., Milwaukee, Mich.
- WHELAN, L. ROBERT, Thayer St., Rochester, N.Y.
- WHELAN, JAMES W., 2110 Baltimore Ave., Philadelphia, Pa.
- WHELAN, EUGENE H., Haverhill, N.H.
- WHELAN, CORNEL M., Marquette University, Wis.
- WHELAN, JAMES L., 601 W. 11th St., New York, N.Y.
- WHELAN, A. R., Haverhill College, Haverhill, Ind.
- WHELAN, Miss ELIZABETH T., Teachers College, Columbia University, New York, N.Y.
- WHELAN, HOWARD B., University of Washington, Seattle, Wash.
- WHELAN, MONTGOMERY N., Tulane Institute, Tulane, Ala.
- WHELAN, EDWARD, 120 W. 14th St., New York, N.Y.
- WHELAN, CHARLES C., Bridgeport, Vt.
- WHELAN, CLAYTON, 1008 E. Broadway, Pittsburg, Kan.
- WHELAN, JONATHAN, Windy Rock, Pleasantville, Westchester County, N.Y.
- WHELAN, CHARLES L., 78 E. Woodlawn St., Columbia, Mo.
- WHELAN, WALTER, 41 W. 40th St., New York, N.Y.
- WHELAN, G. P., Tulane University, New Orleans, La.
- WHELAN, EUGENE KAY, Kalamazoo College, Kalamazoo, Mich.

- YANG, C. Y., 310 Kiang Ching Lan, Hugu Road, Shanghai, China.
- YANNA, FRED R., State College of Washington, Pullman, Wash.
- YANNA, T. DALL, College of Commerce, University of Iowa, Iowa City, Iowa.
- YASUTAKA, HIDEAKI, 1300 Paul St., San Francisco, Calif.
- YERX, HARRY CLAYTON, Reed College, Frederick, Md.
- YERX, BENJAMIN F., 66 Belvidere Place, Yonkers, N. Y.
- YEVY, DONALD, Logan Hall, Pittsburg,
- YONNA, KENN, 304 E. Franklin St., Knoxville, Tenn.
- YOUNGER, OSCAR D., 1485 Erie Ave., Chicago, Ill.
- YU, CHIA YEN, 11 State Hall, University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.
- ZANNEY, LUTHER D., State Teachers College, St. Cloud, Minn.
- ZARIN, J. C., Ketchikan Postoffice, Vassar City, Minn.
- ZI

OTIS, FREDERICK GEORGE, 330 E. 4th St., Dayton, Ohio.

OTIS, KATHLEEN, University of Oregon, Eugene, Ore.

ZIMMERMAN, HAROLD W., Ohio Wesleyan University, Delaware, Ohio.

ZIMMERMAN, OSCAR, 217 E. Liberty St., Ann Arbor, Mich.

